

## INDEXES

								Page
Index of Authors	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	522
Index of Subjects	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	540
Corrigenda	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	616

## NOTE

In both indexes the reference is to the serial number of the abstract or to the page number (given in *italics*) of book reviews etc.

In the Author Index no distinction is made between abstract and title-only entries and there are no cross-references to show joint authorship. Thus a paper by "Brown, B., Jones, A. & Smith, J." would have three separate entries, "Brown, B.", "Jones, A.", and "Smith, J." but the serial numbers under the subsidiary authors are given in parentheses.

In the Subject Index numbers in bold type indicate abstracts and numbers in Roman type refer to title-only entries. Alphabetization is under the first word (e.g. "*Acer* sp." before "*Acerina* sp."). Under the generic name of a helminth the following order is observed: papers on the genus as such; papers on undefined species; papers on new and defined species, e.g.

*Capillaria*  
— spp.  
— *aerophila*  
— *amarali* n.sp.

Hosts are indexed under their scientific names, where given, except domesticated animals (e.g. cat, pig, sheep), crop plants (e.g. oats, rye, tobacco), and where numerous hosts of the same group are listed in the one paper (e.g. amphibians, birds, cereals, legumes, mammals). The use of alternative scientific names for host or parasite is avoided wherever possible but in cases in which nomenclatorial or taxonomic confusion still exists the same organism may appear under more than one name.

*Anthelmintics* are listed alphabetically under that word, either by their trade name or by the active principle. There are no cross-references between proprietary drugs having the same or similar constituents and no classification of the drugs is attempted. They are also entered under the name of the parasite or disease and under the name of the host. For eelworms parasitic in or on plants they are entered alphabetically under *Nematicides* (*plant eelworm*) and under the name of the eelworm.

## INDEX OF AUTHORS

(The reference is to the serial number, except in the case of book reviews etc. where page numbers are given in italics. Numbers in parentheses indicate subsidiary authors in cases of joint authorship.)

- Anon., 113, 114, 159, 224,  
245, 246, 429, 440, 441,  
479, 480, 701, 702, 703,  
704, 705, 706, 707, 708,  
744, 745, 823, 991, 992,  
1058, 1059, 1060, 1061,  
1062, 1063, 1064, 1065,  
1066, 1067, 1257, 1258,  
1595, 1644, 1717, 1737,  
1816, 1817, 1865, 1866,  
1867 & *p.* 240.
- Abdel Malek, E., 222, 1592,  
1776, 1779, 1815.
- Abdel Malik, I. K., (18).
- Abdel Moneim, F., (2310).
- Abdussalam, M., 533, (1852).
- Abe, H., (1681).
- Abe, K., (1309).
- Ablassov, N. A., (1355), 1445.
- Abo, S., 2219.
- Abou-Gareeb, A. H., 1593.
- Acharya, P. T., 2035.
- Adams, A. R. D., 10, 37, 50,  
51.
- Adams, J., (181), (1183).
- Adamson, D. H., 856.
- Agapova, A. I., 693, 1853.
- Agarwal, S. M., 1958, 1959,  
2088, 2089.
- Agosin, M., 917.
- Aguilar, F. J., 112.
- Ahluwalia, S. S., 438.
- Ahmed, Z. F., (2310).
- Akamatsu, T., 407.
- Akesson, W. B., (1940).
- Aktan, F., 1210.
- Akusawa, M., 958.
- Alberti, M., (1589), (1695).
- Alcocer Gomez, L., 244.
- Aldová-Klěčková, E., (1580).
- Aleraj, Z., (1221).
- Alessandri, H., 439.
- Alessandri, M., (1549).
- Alessandrini, H., (54).
- Alexander, M. A., (1747).
- Ali, S. M., 975.
- Alicata, J. E., (214).
- Alicna, A. D., 2036.
- Aliev, A. R., 1614.
- Allain, D. S., (2268).
- Allen, A. M., 1790.
- Allen, M. W., (1273), 1346.
- Allen, P. H., (2290).
- Allen, R. W., (1806), 2115.
- Almeida, G. R. de, (339).
- Almeida Dias, J. de, (5).
- Altmann, G., 1615.
- Alves, W., (16).
- Alwar, V. S., 223, 1347, 1716.
- Alyabeva, L. L., (1209).
- Amato Neto, V., (444).
- Ameel, D. J., (2026).
- Amin, S. P., (2035).
- Amorim, J. P., (1408).
- Anantaraman, M., 1594.
- Anantaraman, S., 773, 782,  
2016.
- Anderson, R. C., 301, 302,  
1446, 1981, 2081, 2090.
- Ando, T., 52.
- Andrássy, I., 787, 788, 789,  
790, 791, 792, 793, 794,  
1982, 1983, 1984, 1985.
- Andrle, O., 158.
- Anić, N., (602), (603).
- Ansari, M. Y., (552).
- Antell, G. J., (56).
- Anteplioglu, H., 1139.
- Antine, W., 463.
- Antipin, D. N., 1818.
- Antony, N. M., 1484.
- Aoki, T., 1068.
- Aoyagi, K., (854).
- Araki, M., 1538.
- Aravena, L., (917).
- Arean, V. M., 2220.
- Armand Ugón, C. V., 1616.
- Armour, J., (565), (1155),  
(1728), (2183), (2276),  
2289.
- Armstrong, M. C., 1738.
- Arnau Macias, L., 1409.
- Arora, U. S., (1647), (1648),  
2221, 2222.
- Arruda, H. V. de, (1284),  
1868.
- Arthur, R. P., 53.
- Asadov, S. M., 537, 795,  
1348, 1777, 1803.
- Asai, M., 2223, 2224.
- Ashida, H., 1539.
- Askerkhanov, R. P., 1617.
- Astrozhnikov, Y. V., 1618.
- Archley, F. O., 430.
- Atías, A., 54, 481.
- Atkinson, J. D., (748).
- Augustine, D. L., 527.
- Austin, W. H., (60).
- Australia, *p.* 239.
- Avramides, H., (1108).
- Azami, S., 1854.
- Babenskas, M., 1225.
- Babero, B. B., 355, 401.
- Babić, I., 978.
- Babjanskas, N. A., 1819.
- Babkin, L. T., 1596.
- Baca Puerta, A., 1036.
- Bachofer, C. S., (1443).
- Badran, A., (1012).
- Bailey, W. S., 948, (1534),  
2225.
- Bain, D. C., 1259.
- Baines, R. C., 1869, (2047).
- Baker, N. F., 160, 2290.
- Balabekyan, T. P., 1718.
- Bambridge, B., (1670).
- Bancroft, J. G., 11.
- Bandyopadhyay, A. K.,  
(1647), (1648).
- Banks, A. W., 538, 2291.
- Baraban, H., 1069.
- Barbosa, F. S., 387, 835, 836,  
857.



- Barbosa, I., (836), (857).  
 Barbosa, J. de M., (339).  
 Barciszewski, M., (868).  
 Barišić, S., (607).  
 Barke, A., 1555, 2292.  
 Barker, K. R., 709.  
 Baron, R. R., 1574.  
 Barron, C. N., (1528).  
 Barros, A. A. de, 115.  
 Barry, M. R., 1810.  
 Barski, I. P., 482.  
 Baruffa, G., 993.  
 Baruš, V., 356, (1375).  
 Basch, P. F., 837.  
 Basnuevo, J. G., 116, 1645, 1646, 2037.  
 Bassett, L. W., 1518.  
 Basu, P. C., 1070.  
 Basu, S. P., (2221).  
 Batko, B., (1069).  
 Batte, E. G., 661.  
 Battelli, C., 606.  
 Bauer, A. H., (1425).  
 Bauer, H., 1071.  
 Baxter, J. T., 571.  
 Baxter, L. W., 1870.  
 Bayanov, M. G., 1789.  
 Baylet, R. J., 55.  
 Bažanška, K., (391).  
 Beadle, L. C., 2025.  
 Bečejac, Š., 918.  
 Beck, J. W., 56, (102), 478, (964).  
 Becker, F. E., (204).  
 Becker, R. B., (2230).  
 Becklund, W. W., 134.  
 Beckwith, N. C., 1410.  
 Becmeur, (1095).  
 Beklemishev, V. N., 393.  
 Bélanger, L. F., 2152.  
 Beljin, V., 539, (640).  
 Bell, N. M. G., 746.  
 Bell, R. R., 135.  
 Belle, E. A., 394.  
 Bello, R. di 1619, 1620.  
 Belopolskaya, M. M., 1343.  
 Bemrick, W. J., (1162).  
 Bénex, J., 408, 1485.  
 Bennetts, H. E., 1739.  
 Bennington, E., 2116.  
 Berdonneau, R., 1597.  
 Berezantsev, Y. A., 1764.  
 Berg, G., (1703).  
 Berg, J. A. G. ten, (484).  
 Bergeson, G. B., 1486.  
 Bergman, B. H. H., 1871, 2153, 2154.  
 Berkum, J. A. van, (1255).  
 Bernard, G. R., 639.  
 Bernard, J., 247.  
 Berni, A., 1072.  
 Berry, E. H. J., 1621.  
 Bert, J., (41).  
 Besch, E. D., 189.  
 Bessonov, A. S., 540, 902, 919.  
 Beukering, J. A. van, 994.  
 Beusse, D. O., (204).  
 Beytout, A., (452).  
 Beytout, D., (452).  
 Bhaduri, N. V., 1647, 1648, (2158), (2221), (2222).  
 Bhargava, R. K., (1711).  
 Bhatia, B. B., 1780.  
 Bhattacharjee, S., (100).  
 Biagi F., F., 858.  
 Biche, Y., 136.  
 Bigotto, M. R., (983).  
 Bijloo, J. D., (769), (1950).  
 Bikhovskaya-Pavlovskaya, I. E., 1323, 1324.  
 Bikhovski, B. E., 771.  
 Biocca, E., 431, 483, (1332), 1459, 1649, 1986.  
 Birchfield, W., 1310.  
 Bird, A. F., 1260.  
 Birtašević, J., (569).  
 Bischoff, A., (1071).  
 Bishaeva, L. K., (1730).  
 Bitters, W. P., (1869).  
 Bizzell, W. E., (2159).  
 Björkenheim, G., 1519.  
 Blake, C. D., (248), 710, 1872, (1879).  
 Blanc, M., (853).  
 Blanchard, J. R., *p.* 236.  
 Blank, H., 964.  
 Bloom, J. R., 2155, (2160).  
 Bobkova, A. F., (1161).  
 Boch, J., 1226.  
 Boev, S. N., 395, 1820, 1821.  
 Bogdanov, O. P., 1430.  
 Bogitsh, B. J., 1325.  
 Bogomolova, N. A., 2082.  
 Bogomolova, T. T., 859.  
 Boko F., F., 607, 640, (642), 662, 2156.  
 Bondareva, V. I., (1847).  
 Bonebakker, A., 484.  
 Bonetti, F., (1688).  
 Bono, G. del, (562), 920, (921), (932), (933), (934).  
 Bonsel, J., 442.  
 Boray, J. C., (1400), 1719.  
 Borchert, A., 1720, 2314.  
 Borges Ferreira, L. D., 1211.  
 Borovkova, A. M., (635).  
 Borski, A. A., 1650.  
 Bortolini, G., 2258.  
 Bortolotti, G., 1073.  
 Bosher, J. E., (370), (698).  
 Boswell, S. B., (1912).  
 Botero R., D., (1682).  
 Botti, L., 541, 572, (595), 617.  
 Bouckaert, L., 1702.  
 Boulangé, M., (1015).  
 Bourgeois, M., (446).  
 Bourgeon, R., 1520.  
 Bouriquet, G., 1873.  
 Bouvier, G., 1822.  
 Bovornkitti, S., 485.  
 Bower, S. E., (627).  
 Bowery, T. G., (1927).  
 Bowman, G. W., (139), (140).  
 Boyce, H. R., (1292).  
 Boyd, G. R., 1925.  
 Bozhkov, D., (2150).  
 Bracken, F. K., (201).  
 Brangham, A. N., 824, 825.  
 Bravo Hollis, M., 279, 283.  
 Brázdova, K., 1580.  
 Bremner, K. C., 542.  
 Brenner, Z., (23), (24), (25).  
 Brenes M., R. R., (283), (285), (286), (287), (295), (1969).  
 Breslaw, L., 995.  
 Briggs, J. E., (180).  
 Briseño, C., (1010), (2299).  
 Britain, *pp.* 112, 373.  
 British Veterinary Association, *p.* 237.  
 Broek, E. van den, (1441), (1442), 1521.  
 Brooke, M. M., (1590).  
 Brooks, jr., T. J., 1622.  
 Brown, E. B., 711, 712, 713, 714.  
 Brown, F. T., (561).  
 Brown, G. L., 303.  
 Brown, H. W., (477).  
 Brown, M. L., (2054).  
 Browne, S. G., 1651.  
 Brücher, H., 1874.

- Bruneau, A., (957).  
 Brunetti, O. A., 663.  
 Bruni, F., (1625).  
 Brygoo, E. R., (308), (309), (797), 860, 1074, 1391, 1392, (1393), 1460.  
 Brzeski, M., 1987.  
 Bubis, J. J., (1615).  
 Buck, A. A., (1550).  
 Buck, S. C., 38, 39.  
 Buckley, J. J. C., (38), (39), 1988.  
 Budd, J., (2017).  
 Budden, F. H., 57, 1652.  
 Bueding, E., (2211).  
 Bülow, V. v., (215).  
 Buljević, S. M., 464, 543.  
 Bull, P. C., 616.  
 Buonomini, G., 1411.  
 Burch, G. R., 1412.  
 Burgisser, H., (1822).  
 Burgos, E., 1075.  
 Burov, G. A., 1721.  
 Buttner, A., 977.  
 Caballero y C., E., 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 325, 796, 1960.  
 Cadillac, G., (1141).  
 Cadman, C. H., (720).  
 Cagnolati, G. C., 877.  
 Cairns, E. J., (1288), 1413 & (p. 371).  
 Calado, O. B., (339).  
 Caldas, A. D., 1781.  
 Calderón, E., 1623.  
 Call, F., 747.  
 Callot, J., (35).  
 Calò, A., 2226.  
 Cameron, T. W. M., 1, (48).  
 Camin, J. H., (371).  
 Campana-Rouget, Y., 304, (797).  
 Campbell, A., 1581.  
 Campo Jesús, L. del, 1653.  
 Campos, M. S. de, (210).  
 Canabal, E. J., 1037.  
 Canada, p. 239.  
 Cancio, M., 2259.  
 Capone Braga, P., 1038.  
 Capron, A., (1392), 1393.  
 Carballeira, D., 2038.  
 Cardell, jr., R. R., (2096).  
 Carithers, R. W., (2054).  
 Carli, G., 2.  
 Carlo, V. di, 1556.  
 Carneiro, E., (857).  
 Carneri, I. de, 2039.  
 Carré, J., (1608).  
 Carta, A., 889.  
 Carta, G., (2043).  
 Carter, C. R., (1926).  
 Carvalho, A. M. de, (19).  
 Carvalho, J. C., 1311.  
 Carver, R. K., (434).  
 Casaca, V. M. R., 117.  
 Casarosa, L., 890, 921.  
 Castel, P., 1557.  
 Catalano, G., (1630).  
 Cavalli, V., (1625).  
 Caveness, F. E., 305, 370, 1875.  
 Cavier, R., 922, 1487, 2040.  
 Çelik, H., (1210).  
 Ceretto, F., 573.  
 Cerqueira Falcão, E. de, 2317.  
 Chabaud, A. G., 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 424, 797, 891, 1989.  
 Chaiporn, V., (1016).  
 Chakrabarty, M., 1191.  
 Chalupský, J., 1204.  
 Chamberlain, E. E., 748.  
 Chambers, S. C., 1876.  
 Chandler, E. K., 1926.  
 Chang, C. H., (1605).  
 Chang, C. L., (501), (827).  
 Chang, C. M., 996.  
 Chang, C. S., (1004).  
 Chang, M., 997.  
 Chang, M. C., 1077.  
 Chang, N. W., 1130.  
 Chang, P. H., (834).  
 Chang, P. T., 1414.  
 Chang, S. L., 1703.  
 Chang, T. Y., (1564).  
 Chang, W. Y., (521).  
 Chang, Y. C., 998, 1133.  
 Ch'ao, C. F., 1076.  
 Chao, J. H., (1056).  
 Chao, Y. A., (1124).  
 Chao, Y. S., 999.  
 Chapelo, R., (35).  
 Chapman, R. A., 1877, 2227.  
 Charmot, G., 888.  
 Charnier, M., (1394).  
 Chatterjee, D. N., (100).  
 Chaudhry, A. P., (1528).  
 Chauhan, B. S., 1244, 1955.  
 Chauthani, A. R., (728).  
 Ch'en, C., 1000.  
 Ch'en, C. H., 1001.  
 Ch'en, C. K., 1559.  
 Ch'en, H. L., 1078.  
 Ch'en, H. T., (447).  
 Ch'en, J. H., (1032).  
 Ch'en, K. C., 1558.  
 Ch'en, K. K., (1098).  
 Ch'en, S. H., (1006), (1540), (1541).  
 Ch'en, T. H., 1079, 1190.  
 Ch'en, T. T., 486, 487, 861.  
 Ch'en, W. H., (942), (1517).  
 Chen, W. Z., (972).  
 Cheng, C. L., 1002.  
 Cheng, H. C., (1083), (1541).  
 Cheng, S. C., (1540).  
 Cheng, S. H., (1053).  
 Cheng, T. C., 774, 1961, 1962, 2091.  
 Chengé, P., 1823.  
 Chernin, E., 851, 862.  
 Cherry, J. K., 1080.  
 Chester, D. K., (191).  
 Chiang, P. C., (1081), 1488.  
 Chiang, S. H., 1522.  
 Chibichenko, N. T., (1355).  
 Chin, T. H., 488, 1039.  
 Ching, H. L., 1252.  
 Chiricutza, I., 1624.  
 Chitwood, B. G., 770.  
 Chizhova, T. P., 40.  
 Chou, C., 443.  
 Chou, C. C., (1007), 1081.  
 Chou, H. C., 1003, 1004.  
 Chou, T. Y., (1121).  
 Chowdhury, A. B., 2158.  
 Choyce, D. P., 58.  
 Christie, J. R., 749, (1318), 1489 & p. 4.  
 Chu, C. C., (998).  
 Chu, C. H., (525).  
 Chu, C. M., 1006.  
 Ch'ü, F. Y., 1082.  
 Chu, G. W. T. C., 878.  
 Chu, P. H., (1004).  
 Chu, P. Y., 1598.  
 Chu, S. H., 489, 1005, 1083, 1540, 1541.  
 Chu, S. S., 1007.  
 Chuang, C. K., 1008.  
 Chubabriya, I. T., 574.  
 Chubb, L. G., 1794.  
 Chung, H. L., 12, (1135).



- Chuo, C. H., (1014).  
 Church, B. M., (252), 863.  
 Ciccarone, A., 1878.  
 Ciordia, H., 2159.  
 Clark, D. G., (1882).  
 Clark, J. J., (1528).  
 Clark, W. C., 1326.  
 Clarke, N. A., (1703).  
 Clarke, O. F., (1869).  
 Clarke, V. de V., 13.  
 Clarkson, M. J., 664.  
 Claugher, D., (384).  
 Clayton, E. E., (1267).  
 Clegg, J. A., 2041.  
 Cloetens, W., 1654.  
 Coelho, M. de V., (3), (59), (387).  
 Cohen, G., 465.  
 Cohoon, D. F., (1312).  
 Coil, W. H., 1327, 1963.  
 Cole, C. S., 1261.  
 Cole, V. G., *p. III*.  
 Coleman, O. H., (1929).  
 Colglazier, M. L., 191.  
 Collins, R. A., (1808).  
 Collis-George, N., 248.  
 Collomb, H., 41.  
 Coman, D., (1985).  
 Comyn, P. M., (2312).  
 Condry, J. B., 1144.  
 Conroy, D. A., 1040.  
 Conroy, J. V., 1655.  
 Conroy, R. J., (710), 1879.  
 Conway, D., (945).  
 Cooper, T. V., (1112).  
 Cooper, W. E., 1927.  
 Coppock, L. J., 249.  
 Corbett, M. K., 1262.  
 Corbo, S., (125), 1656, 1704.  
 Cordner, H. B., (741).  
 Coriat, P., (1043).  
 Coritsoglou, A. C., 1084.  
 Cornwell, R. L., 137, (556).  
 Corrêa, M. O. A., 444.  
 Corsalini, T., 618.  
 Cort, W. W., 2026.  
 Corticelli, B., 544.  
 Cortini, M., 864, (2092).  
 Cosgrove, G. E., 1582.  
 Costa, A. de L., 466.  
 Costa, D., 1572.  
 Costa Faro, M. M. da, (5), (838).  
 Cotteleer, C., (350), (551), 949.  
 Couch, H. B., (2155), 2160.  
 Coutinho, J. D., (491).  
 Coutinho, J. O., 432.  
 Coutinho-Abath, E., (387), 1523.  
 Couturier, A., 892.  
 Couturier, P., 1880.  
 Coyle, T. J., 138.  
 Craig, G. E., 1085.  
 Crandall, R. B., 1461.  
 Crewe, W., (329).  
 Crisp, D. T., 1924.  
 Crites, J. L., 2161.  
 Crittenden, H. W., 250, (267).  
 Crosskey, R. W., 852.  
 Cruz, A. E., (59).  
 Cvetković, L., (587), (598).  
 D'Abbrera, V. St. E., 402.  
 Dahlstrom, R. V., (2170).  
 Dallimore, C. E., 1263, 1928.  
 Dalling, T., 665, 1824.  
 Daly, E. F., 220.  
 D'Ambrosio, R., 1625.  
 Damon, S. R., (2046).  
 Danaraj, T. J., 2228, 2260.  
 Darling, H. M., (2003).  
 Das, K. K., (1281), (1282).  
 Das, V. M., 1349.  
 D'Aubenton, F., 853.  
 Daugherty, J. W., (645).  
 Dave, P. J., 344.  
 Davidson, T. R., (1922).  
 Davies, D. M., 274.  
 Davis, L. R., 139, 140.  
 Davis, R. A., 251, (1939).  
 Davis, T. R. A., 2070.  
 Dawes, B., 893, 1462, 2117.  
 Dean, B. H., (2328).  
 Dean, J. L., 1929.  
 Debelmas, A. M., (2040).  
 Deberdt, P., (976).  
 Deblock, S., (42).  
 Debry, G., (1015).  
 Decoteau, A. E., 161.  
 DeGiusti, D. L., 2017.  
 De Haan, I., 750.  
 Deiana, S., (889).  
 De Jongh, R. T., (1659).  
 De Keyser, J., (1188).  
 Delard, G., 1583.  
 Delfino, F., 1145.  
 Delyamure, S. L., 357.  
 De Meillon, B., 641.  
 De Mey, D., (1654).  
 Demidov, N. V., (143), 545, 1146.  
 Demski, G., 666.  
 Deouell, J., 1147.  
 Derbeneva-Ukhova, V. P., 528.  
 D'Ercole, G., (1667).  
 Derde, E., (1428).  
 Deschiens, R., 1009.  
 Deslandes, N., (338), (842).  
 Detweiler, D. K., 1782.  
 DeWitt, W. B., 950.  
 DeWolfe, T. A., (2047).  
 De Zoeten, G. A., (750).  
 Dhanapala, S. B., 546.  
 Dharamatat, A., (1016).  
 D'Herde, J., 1881, 1930.  
 Diaconita, G., 1524, 1525.  
 Díaz Díaz, E., 1859.  
 Díaz Muñoz, A., 1010, (2299).  
 Díaz-Rivera, R. S., 1599, 1600, 1601, 2229, (2245).  
 Díaz-Ungria, C., (302).  
 Dick, J. B., (1914).  
 Dickerson, G., (1206).  
 Dickerson, O. J., 1264.  
 Dickson, G. R., 1160.  
 Dijk, W. J. O. M. van, (519).  
 Dimić, J., 131.  
 Dimitrova, E., 375.  
 Dissanaiké, A. S., 667, 1227.  
 Dittmann, A., 2042.  
 Divljanović, D. K., 547.  
 Djafar, M. I., (566), 2230.  
 Dmitrienko, N. K., 118.  
 Dobbin, jr., J. E., 3, 59, 1431, (2093).  
 Doby, J. M., 42.  
 Doby-Dubois, M., (42).  
 Dodin, A., (1460).  
 Dollfus, R. P., 1804, 1855, 2071, 2325.  
 Dolliver, J. S., 1882, 2162.  
 Dolnikov, Y. Y., 1765, 1795, 2293.  
 Dominici, L. M., 983.  
 Donaubaue, E., 1265.  
 Donckaster, R., 467.  
 Donkersloot, T. A., 1626.  
 Doren, G., (988).  
 Dorney, R. S., 575, 658.  
 Dorrington, J. E., 192.

- Dorsman, W., 1722.  
 Doty, L. T., (204).  
 Dougherty, E. C., 1490.  
 Douglas, J. R., (160), (2290).  
 Douglas, L. T., 2118.  
 Douvres, F. W., (2187).  
 Dow, C., 619.  
 Drake, C. G., (1639).  
 Drechsler, C., 1575.  
 Drees, H., 1266.  
 Drežančić, I., 576, 577, 668, 965.  
 Drolsom, P. N., 1267.  
 Dropkin, V. H., (760).  
 Drudge, J. H., (151), (955), (2241), (2242).  
 Dubinina, M. N., 783.  
 Duce, A., 2043.  
 Duddington, C. L., 751, 1320.  
 Düwel, D., (141), (142).  
 Duggan, J. J., 1268.  
 Duke, B. O. L., 326.  
 Dulkan, A. L., 396.  
 Dumont, R., (445).  
 Dunagan, T. T., 1964.  
 Dunn, A. M., (1172).  
 Durie, P. H., 865.  
 Duron, J., (1631).  
 Durrani, M. Z., 1491.  
 Dusanic, D. G., 2163.  
 Dutt, A., (100).  
 Duuren, A. J. van, (2153), (2154).  
 Dvali, L. G., 1041.  
 Dyk, V., 231, 232.  
 Dyková, S., (232).  
 East Africa, *pp.* 112, 373.  
 Edeson, J. F. B., 1192, 1193, 1415, 1447.  
 Edgar, S. A., 1212, 1213.  
 Edgerton, L. J., 715.  
 Egerton, J. R., 1194.  
 Egidio, M. di 1011.  
 Egorov, Y. G., 1161.  
 Eguchi, H., (555).  
 Ehrenford, F. A., 193.  
 Ehrlich, I., 669.  
 Eilers, W., (404).  
 Eisen, J., (1669).  
 Elam, G. W., (151), (2242).  
 Eldred, B., (1328).  
 El-Kateb, H., (17).  
 Ellison, T., 923.  
 Elmer, O. H., 1883.  
 Emdin, R., (541), 548, 608, 924.  
 Emerick, R. J., 1162.  
 Endo, B. Y., 716.  
 Engel, A. E., 1740.  
 Enigk, K., 141, 142, 332, 578, 903.  
 Entner, N., 1492.  
 Era, E., 2164, (2176).  
 Ergens, R., 280, 1957.  
 Erhardová, B., (158), 190, 358.  
 Ermolov, V. I., 490.  
 Ershov, V. S., 143, 2261.  
 Erwin, D. C., (1919).  
 Eshenour, R. W., (193).  
 Esser, R. P., 1990.  
 Euzéby, J. A., 2165.  
 Everard, C. O. R., 2166.  
 Fadell, E. J., (2036).  
 Faiguenbaum, J., (476).  
 Fain, A., 1627, (1702).  
 Familaro, J. E., (1669).  
 Fan, P. L., 1086.  
 Fan, W. K., (998).  
 Fang, T. T., (1421).  
 Fankhauser, R., 162.  
 Fantová, Z., 4.  
 Faraco, F., 468.  
 Farhan, I., 376.  
 Farrin, A. E., (2206).  
 Fassuliotis, G., 798, 925.  
 Fathy, I., (1402).  
 Faulkner, L. R., 717.  
 Faust, E. C., 1657.  
 Favard, P., 2083.  
 Feder, W. A., (2166).  
 Federmann, M., 163, (578).  
 Fedorov, M., (1430).  
 Feio, F. B., 119.  
 Feizullaev, N. A., (780).  
 Fekete, I., 1526.  
 Feldmesser, J., (752).  
 Felsani, F., 984.  
 Fenger, J. R., 1658.  
 Fennel, III, W. E., 1463.  
 Fenwick, D. W., 1884.  
 Fernando, C. H., (546).  
 Fernando, S. T., 549.  
 Ferrari, G., 1493.  
 Ferraz, D. M., (84), (94), 327.  
 Ferreira, A. P., 6, (7), (14), (61), (62).  
 Ferreira, E., 120.  
 Ferreira, M. O., (331), (1113).  
 Ferreira Neto, J. A., (331).  
 Ferretti, G., (864), 2092.  
 Fidler, J. H., 252.  
 Fielding, M. J., 1885, (1929).  
 Fiennes, R. N. T. W., 1825.  
 Figueira, F., (432), 491.  
 Figueiredo, H. B. de, (466).  
 Figueiredo, M. B., 1269.  
 Finley, E. L., (2235).  
 Finocchiario, S., 1628.  
 Fiore, S., (1549).  
 Fisher, E. G., (2178), (2179).  
 Fletcher, jr., P. W., (644).  
 Flores-Barroeta, L., 295.  
 Flückiger, G., 2326.  
 Folse, D. S., (415).  
 Foote, F. J., (1912).  
 Forstner, M. J., 1991, 2167.  
 Fossati, C., 1134.  
 Foster, A. O., (1748).  
 Foster, F. H., 43.  
 Foster, H. H., 1312.  
 Foster, W. B., 645.  
 Fotedar, D. N., 1350, 1965.  
 Fourchon, J., 445.  
 Fournelle, H. J., 433.  
 Foy, H., 60.  
 Fraga de Azevedo, J., 5, 7, 14, 61, 62, 838, 2027.  
 França, O. H. da, 529.  
 Francis, R. S. R., (1621).  
 Franklin, M. T., 1351, 1352 & *p.* 370.  
 Frazier, J. A., (1213).  
 Freeman, K. C., (1929).  
 Freeman, R. S., (291), 388.  
 Freitas, J. F., Teixeira de, 1353, 1354, 1992, 1993, 1994, 2093.  
 French, N., 1931.  
 Friedheim, E. A. H., 1659.  
 Fritts, D. H., (398), 817.  
 Fu, H. C., (1699).  
 Fuenmayor, P., (1537).  
 Fujisaki, T., 2018.  
 Fuller, K. A., (31).  
 Fuller, W. A., (879).  
 Fülöp, T., 1705.  
 Furlong, M., (67).  
 Furmaga, S., 2294.



- Furnell, M. J., (1678).  
 Fushimi, J., 63, 64, 65.
- Gadgil, R. K., (344).  
 Gadzhiev, D. V., 1766.  
 Gadzhiev, Y. G., 579, 1163.  
 Gagarin, V. G., 1355, 1432.  
 Gaitán-Nieto, A., 1629.  
 Galdames, M., (988).  
 Gall, Z., (1187).  
 Gallati, W. W., 904.  
 Galliard, H., 328, 1577.  
 Gallicchio, V., (1331).  
 Galuzo, I. G., 225, 1826.  
 Galvin, T. J., (135).  
 Galyamina, V. D., 15.  
 Gambino, J. J., 839, 1578, 2321.  
 Gandal, C. P., (778).  
 Gândara, A. F., (6), (7), (14), (61), (62).  
 Garber, M. J., (1919).  
 Garcia-Palmieri, M. R., (1599), (1600), (1601).  
 Garnham, P. C. C., 66.  
 Gavez, E., 642, (662), 1148.  
 Gebauer, O., 926, 951.  
 Gee, R. W., 144.  
 Geidarov, 1741.  
 Gelfand, M., 16.  
 Gemmell, M. A., 164, 1228, 1229, 1230, 1805.  
 Genevriar, R., 446.  
 Gentzkow, C. J., (410).  
 Gerasimova, G. N., 1783, (1801).  
 Gerhardt, C. E., (855).  
 Gerlach, S. A., 238, 239, 1995.  
 Gertler, S. I., 752.  
 Gerwel, C., 1527.  
 Getsevichyute, S. Y., 695.  
 Gevedze, 1723.  
 Giannubilo, M., (606).  
 Gibbs, H. C., 397, 879, 1742.  
 Gibbs, K. E., (397).  
 Gibson, P. B., (1870).  
 Gibson, T. E., 165, 1140, 1560, 1743, 1827, 2295.  
 Gibson, T. G. E., 1828.  
 Giles, J. E., (766).  
 Gilmore, R. E., 1806.  
 Ginetsinskaya, T. A., (1324), 2322.
- Ginsberg, A., 550, 2044, 2327.  
 Girard, G. G., (503).  
 Giroud, P., (1576).  
 Gledel, J., (408).  
 Gnedina, M. P., 580, 2119.  
 Gnezdilov, V. G., 2120.  
 Goderdzishvili, G. I., (574).  
 Goffart, H., 253, 278, 718, 866, 1270, 1271.  
 Goinard, P., 1042.  
 Goldberg, A., 145, 146.  
 Golden, A. M., 1886, 2168.  
 Goldis, G., (1525).  
 Goldman, M., 434.  
 Goldsby, A. I., (183).  
 Gołebowski, S., 643.  
 Golikova, M. N., 2121.  
 Golishkina, K. K., 2169.  
 Golvan, Y. J., 786, 1344, (1384), 2323.  
 Gómez-Moreno, C., (1701).  
 Gonçalves Pequito, M. M., (838).  
 González, C., (858), (1492).  
 González, O., (1601).  
 González Barranco, D., (2052).  
 González Gallardo, B., (1768).  
 González de Vega, N., 1701.  
 Good, J. M., 1932.  
 Goodey, J. B., 799 & p. 370.  
 Gopal, S., (1347).  
 Goplen, B. P., 1272, 1273.  
 Gordon, H. McL., 359, 1400.  
 Gorlin, R. J., 1528.  
 Gorodetski, A. S., 1087.  
 Gorskaya, V. I., (472).  
 Goss, O. M., 719, 1274.  
 Gough, H. C., (863).  
 Goulson, H. T., (2270).  
 Grabda, E., 233, 979, 1253.  
 Grabda, J., (233), (1253).  
 Gracia Rodrigo, A., 1980.  
 Graham, C. W., 254.  
 Graham, T. W., 1275.  
 Grainger, J., 255, 753, 754, 755, 756, 1887.  
 Gram, A. L., (1511).  
 Graña, A. da, 620.  
 Granville, A., 976.  
 Gras, G., (1557).  
 Grassi, G., 1630.  
 Gratama, S., 1529.
- Graves, E. F., 226.  
 Greenberg, A. E., 2328.  
 Greenlee, A. M., (1425).  
 Greenstein, N. M., 1660.  
 Grégoire, C., (350), 551, (949), (976).  
 Gregory, T. S., 426.  
 Grenier, P., 826.  
 Grieve, I. M., (550).  
 Grigorev, N. K., 2231, 2232.  
 Grigoryan, G. A., 1494.  
 Grocott, R. G., (288).  
 Groshkova, I. M., (118).  
 Groves, T. W., 1231.  
 Grundmann, A. W., 880.  
 Grynkewich, S. E., (80).  
 Guengerich, H. W., (1938).  
 Guevara, D., (1255).  
 Guinn, E., 345.  
 Guirguis, S., 17.  
 Gujral, J. S., (1114).  
 Gulati, J., (2309).  
 Gulgazova, M. F., (45).  
 Guntz, M., (1520).  
 Gupta, P. D., 1966.  
 Gupta, S. P., 313, 314, 800, 1996.  
 Güralp, N., (513), 1088, 1195, (1198), 1214, 1542, 2296.  
 Guthrie, J. E., 180.  
 Gutiérrez, R. O., 209.  
 Gutkovskaya, A. I., (832).  
 Guttowa, A., 2122.  
 Guy, E., (1613).  
 Gvozdev, E. V., 659, 818, 819.
- Haase, W., 1276.  
 Habermann, R. T., 644.  
 Hadano, N., 959.  
 Haggard, J., (204).  
 Haglund, W. A., 1933.  
 Hague, N. G. M., (747), 757.  
 Hahn, A. W., 2045.  
 Hakushika, M., (2298).  
 Halawani, A., 1012.  
 Hall, J. E., 1967, 1968.  
 Hamilton, P. K., 2233.  
 Hamilton, jr., W. J., 296.  
 Hansbrough, T., 1934.  
 Hansen, E. L., (1490).  
 Hansen, J., (1071).  
 Hanson, R. P., 1232.

- Hargis, jr., W. J., 1495.  
 Harinasuta, C., (33), (1031), 1602.  
 Harkema, R., 289.  
 Harper, K., 2046.  
 Harris, L., (1747).  
 Harrison, B. D., 720.  
 Harrison, M. B., 1935.  
 Hart, J. A., (565), (2289).  
 Hartwell, W. V., 2170.  
 Hartwich, G., 315.  
 Hasbrouck, E., 867.  
 Hashimoto, I., 333.  
 Haskins, W. T., (2031), (2032).  
 Hassan, M. Y. B., 492.  
 Hatch, C., 960.  
 Hawking, F., 927.  
 Hayashi, S., 493, (1116).  
 Head, E. E., (2049).  
 Heesch, W., (153).  
 Heide, D., (166), (1754).  
 Heisch, R. B., 67.  
 Herlich, H., (139), (140), 147, 1205.  
 Hermosilla, M., (54).  
 Hernández Morales, F., (457).  
 Hernández Vallados, R., 1661, 2297.  
 Hervé, A., 952, (957).  
 Heyneman, D., 346, (1482), 1791, 2123, (2321).  
 Heyns, J., 1936.  
 Hidalgo Escalante, E., 281, (295), 2019.  
 Hiepe, T., 166.  
 Higgins, R. P., (1132).  
 Hill, D. H., 1767.  
 Hillemand, P., 1631.  
 Hilliard, D. K., 928.  
 Hintermann, J., (162).  
 Hiraki, K., 68, 69.  
 Hiranaka, H., (2052).  
 Hirano, K., (2177).  
 Hirschmann, H., 256, (2145).  
 Ho, K. P., (488).  
 Ho, L. Y., (1135).  
 Ho, Y., (507).  
 Hobson, H. P., 1416.  
 Hock, C. C., 494.  
 Hoekstra, W. G., (1162).  
 Hoepli, R., *p.* 370.  
 Hörning, B., (2330).  
 Hoffman, G. L., 1863.  
 Hoflund, S., 148.  
 Hofstra, K., 1724.  
 Hollanda, H. H. de, (1572).  
 Holliman, R. B., 194.  
 Hollis, J. P., (1934), 2094.  
 Holló, F., (170), (171).  
 Holloway, H. L., 1245.  
 Holmes, J. C., 2171, 2172.  
 Holz, J., 1448.  
 Honess, R. F., (372).  
 Hooper, D. J., (*p.* 370).  
 Hopkins, C. A., 1464.  
 Hopper, B. E., 1888 & *p.* 371.  
 Hosaka, Y., 334.  
 Hosoya, H., (2248).  
 Hou, T. C., 1135.  
 Hovasse, R., 368.  
 Hovorka, J., 427, 1149.  
 Howard, H. W., (1261).  
 Hoyos, F. G., 1277.  
 Hreczko, I., 581.  
 Hsiao, C. Y., (507).  
 Hsieh, C. L., (1118).  
 Hsin, T. Y., (1004).  
 Hsü, A. N., (501), (827).  
 Hsü, C., (451).  
 Hsü, C. K., (834).  
 Hsü, H. F., (1603), (2262).  
 Hsü, L. Y., 1013, 1417.  
 Hsü, P. C., (521).  
 Hsü, P. K., 447.  
 Hsü, S. T., 801.  
 Hsü, S. Y. Li, 1603, 2262.  
 Hsü, T. C., 1014.  
 Hsü, W. N., 1089.  
 Hu, H. S., 1090.  
 Hu, K. C., (525).  
 Huang, F. M., (1003).  
 Hubbard, E. D., (111).  
 Hubben, K., (1782).  
 Huber, A., 435.  
 Huggins, E. J., 1246.  
 Hughes, M. B., 1937.  
 Hughes, M. H., 495.  
 Hull, R. W., 371.  
 Humble, A. E., 1233.  
 Hungerford, T. G., *p.* 4.  
 Hunter, III, G. W., (2217).  
 Hunter, W. S., 1132.  
 Huq, M. M., 552.  
 Hůrková, J., 290.  
 Hurley, F. J., 961.  
 Hurly, M. G. D., 347.  
 Hussain, Z., (552).  
 Hussey, K. L., (2026).  
 Hutchinson, M. T., (265), 1889.  
 Hutchison, H. S., (2233).  
 Hutchison, W. F., 469, (1622).  
 Hutton, R. F., (777), (912), 953, 1328, (1974), (2138).  
 Hutzler, L. B., (151).  
 Ibragimov, M., 2124.  
 Ichihara, T., (2283).  
 Ichihara, Tsuruo, (414).  
 Ichihara, Tsuyoshi, (414).  
 Ichii, S., 377, 2173.  
 Idelchik, K. I., 121.  
 Ido, T., (453).  
 Igaki, A., (474).  
 Iida, M., 1561, 2263, 2264.  
 Iijima, T., 335, (337).  
 Ikejiri, M., (470).  
 Ikeshoji, T., (1116), 2029.  
 Ikeuchi, M., (2302).  
 Ildefonso, V., (855).  
 Iles, C., 1329.  
 Ilin, M. M., (2169).  
 Imamura, H., (2192).  
 Inamura, Y., 1449.  
 India, *pp.* 239, 374.  
 Inoue, M., (68), (69).  
 Irvine, jr., A. R., (496).  
 Irvine, W. C., 496.  
 Ishak, E. S., (1610).  
 Ishak, K. G., 18, 2234.  
 Ishihara, K., 1784.  
 Ishihara, T., 534, (1829).  
 Ishii, T., 195.  
 Ishii, Y., 470.  
 Ishikawa, M., 1450.  
 Isikawa, M., 257.  
 Isobe, C., 1182.  
 Isoda, M., 854.  
 Israel, M. S., 70.  
 Itagaki, S., 1829.  
 Ito, I., 448.  
 Ito, J., 196, 197, 895, 896, 1785, 1786.  
 Ito, K., 966.  
 Ito, R., 2298.  
 Ito, Y., (2302).  
 Ivanova, M. G., (1111).  
 Ivanova, Z. I., 1215.  
 Ivashkin, V. M., 1385, 1807.  
 Izaak, A. P., 1604.  
 Izyumova, N. A., 1247, 1496.



- Jacob, G. F., 1091.  
 Jacobsen, A., 1890.  
 Jadin, J., 1576.  
 Jain, S. L., 772, 1248, 1322.  
 Jamaica, *p.* 239.  
 Jamison, D. G., (74).  
 Jamison, P. W., (2233).  
 Jampolsky, R., (1523).  
 Janjić, R., 582.  
 Jansen, jr., J., 615, (1441), (1442), 1465.  
 Janssens, P. G., 1092.  
 Janz, G. J., 19.  
 Jara, F. de la, (971).  
 Jardin, C., (452).  
 Jarman, M., 1497.  
 Jarrett, W. F. H., 167, 553, (619), 2265, 2266.  
 Jayasuriya, D. J. C., (1227).  
 Jeffery, G. M., 985.  
 Jelen, P., 205.  
 Jenkins, L., 1938.  
 Jenkins, W. R., (1900), (1939), (2202).  
 Jennings, F. W., (167), (553), (619).  
 Jennings, J. B., (935), 2174.  
 Jerkić, Z., 554.  
 Jérôme, M., (1015).  
 Jeska, E. L., (410).  
 Jeziorańska, A., 71, 868.  
 Jha, A., 721.  
 Jiménez-Quirós, O., (287), 1969.  
 Jiřina, K., 132.  
 Jirovec, O., 8, 2329.  
 John, B., 2084, 2085.  
 John, L., (1100), (1102).  
 Johns, D. M., (1926), (1953).  
 Johnson, L. F., 1313.  
 Johnson, R. T., 1891.  
 Johnston, T. M., 258.  
 Johri, G. N., 784, 1336, 1975.  
 Jonathan, O. M., 1632.  
 Jones, A. W., (207), (906).  
 Jones, D. J., (612).  
 Jones, F. G. W., 1278, 1418, 1498, 2175 & *p.* 5.  
 Jones, jr., H. L., (2233).  
 Jones, J. E., 2235.  
 Jones, T. C., (*p.* 237).  
 Jopling, W. H., 44, 1093.  
 Jordan, P., 72, 73, 1662, 1663.  
 Jordan, R., (1202).  
 Jordano Barea, D., 1768.  
 Jung, R. C., 2267.  
 Jungmann, R., (2314).  
 Kabaev, D. K., (1176).  
 Kabler, P. W., (1703).  
 Kadowaki, T., (91).  
 Kagan, I. G., 409, 410, 2268.  
 Kageruka, P., (1188).  
 Kamalov, N. G., 422.  
 Kameda, Y., (91).  
 Kamida, K., (1127).  
 Kantzes, J. G., 1939.  
 Karabaev, D. K., 1744.  
 Karaseva, A. N., 45.  
 Karatoteva, T., (375).  
 Kariks, J., 497.  
 Karlović, M., 1221.  
 Karlyuk, A., 1150.  
 Karolinskaya, V. N., 471.  
 Kasimov, G. B., 1811.  
 Kasimova, G. A., 722.  
 Kassai, T., 168, 169, 170, 171.  
 Kasyanova, K. A., (15).  
 Katamine, D., 2176.  
 Katch, A. K., (2181).  
 Kates, K. C., 1164, 1745.  
 Katiyar, R. D., 1746.  
 Katz, A. M., 46.  
 Kawamura, T., 2177.  
 Kawano, T., 449.  
 Keerthisingha, P., (597).  
 Kegasawa, K., (1305), (1306).  
 Keith, R. K., (542), (563), (2201), (2303).  
 Kelley, G. W., 1183, 1562, 1747, (2307).  
 Kelley, jr., G. W., 181, (379).  
 Kelsheimer, E. G., 1314.  
 Kemper, A., 1892, 1893, 1956.  
 Kendall, S. B., 840.  
 Kenya, *p.* 112.  
 Kerr, S. H., (1316).  
 Kershaw, W. E., 74, (83), 1206, 2324.  
 Kersten, W., 198.  
 Kesler, V., 1165.  
 Kessel, J. F., 498, (1670).  
 Keulen, A. van, 1725, 2315.  
 Khalil, L. F., 1330.  
 Khan, S. A., 2236.  
 Khera, S., 1970, 1997.  
 Khitenkova, L. P., (1215).  
 Khotenovski, I. A., (1324).  
 Kidney, J. G., (1678).  
 Kimata, H., (2248).  
 Kiminami, S., (854).  
 Kim Jyong Hi, 1830.  
 Kimura, S., (2274).  
 Kincaid, C. M., (1426).  
 King, T. H., (1933).  
 Kingston, N., 291.  
 Kirisawa, T., (2246).  
 Kirkpatrick, J. D., 2178, 2179.  
 Kirthi Singha, H. S., 75.  
 Kiryanova, E. S., 1361.  
 Kisielewska, K., 905.  
 Kissel, P., 1015.  
 Kitamura, Y., (915), (916), (1483).  
 Klesov, M. D., 1499.  
 Klock, J. W., 855.  
 Kloetzel, J., (1584).  
 Kloetzel, K., 1584.  
 Kloss, G. R., 802, 1357, 1358, 1359, 1360, (1377), (1378), 1998, (2012).  
 Klotz, L. J., 2047.  
 Knafel, M. E., (1087).  
 Knapp, S. E., 415.  
 Knierim, F., 2269.  
 Knorr, R., (435).  
 Kobayashi, A., 929.  
 Kobayashi, M., 2237, 2238.  
 Kobayashi, S., (625).  
 Kobulej, T., 423.  
 Köhler, H., 199.  
 Kojima, K., 76, (336), (2028).  
 Kojima, T., 2180.  
 Kolendo, A., 881.  
 Kolloto, B., (77).  
 Kolmogorova, E. Y., 1451.  
 Kolobolozki, G. W., (1841).  
 Komaki, S., (86).  
 Komine, S., (2246).  
 Komiya, Y., 336, 337, 2028.  
 Komjáthy, K., 149.  
 Kondi, A., (60).  
 Kondo, T., 646.  
 Kondor, L., (1705).  
 Kondrateva, G. P., 472.  
 Konno, S., (49), (1458), (2015).  
 Koonavisan, L., 1016.  
 Kopirin, A. V., 1831, 2072, 2318.

- Koppisch, E., (1600).  
 Kopriva, J., 360.  
 Kornienko-Koneva, Z. P., 1778.  
 Korpaczewska, W., 894.  
 Korthals, A., (538), 2073.  
 Koryazhnov, V. P., 1769.  
 Koski, J. T., 1894.  
 Kosminkov, N. E., 609.  
 Kotelnikov, G. A., (212), (580), 1976.  
 Kotlán, A., 2074.  
 Kotrlý, A., 227.  
 Kovács, F., 150, 182, 1726.  
 Kovermann, B., 1151.  
 Koyama, M., (958).  
 Kozar, Z., 77, 499, 980.  
 Kradel, J., 259, 1279.  
 Krakaur, R. B., (1027).  
 Krall, E. L., 723, 1356.  
 Králová, E., 1500.  
 Kreis, H. A., 1832.  
 Kresan, A., 1184.  
 Krishnamurty, D., (211).  
 Krishnan, K. S., (517).  
 Krishnaswamy, S., (782).  
 Krotkiewski, A., 1017.  
 Kruidenier, F. J., 316, 1331, 2095, 2181.  
 Krusberg, L. R., 724, 1501.  
 Kryukova, K. A., (580).  
 Ku, C. H., 1401.  
 Ku, Y. L., 450.  
 Kuba, N., (2274).  
 Kühn, H., 725.  
 Kulcsár-Gergely, J., (1526).  
 Kulkarni, D. R., (1686).  
 Kulkarni, V. B., (1708).  
 Kumada, M., (76).  
 Kume, S., (625), (626), (2053).  
 Kung, C. C., 500, 501, 827.  
 K'ung, F. Y., 670, 803, 1362.  
 Kung, S. H., 1094.  
 K'ung, T. L., (507).  
 Kung, Y. L., 502.  
 Kunii, Y., 378, 2125, 2126, 2182.  
 Kuntz, R. E., 436, 1585, (1963).  
 Kuramoto, T., (414), (2283).  
 Kurokawa, K., 1196.  
 Kurtpinar, H., 1833.  
 Kuttler, K. L., 2239.  
 Kuznetsov, M. I., 671, 672.  
 Labruyère, R. E., 1280.  
 Lafferre, M., 1095.  
 Lagraulet, J., (1698).  
 Lagrot, F., 1043.  
 Lahbabi, H., 1044.  
 Lai, M., (544), 673.  
 Laigret, J., (1670).  
 Laing, A. B. G., 78, (1193).  
 Laing, A. D. M. G., 621.  
 Lalitha, C. M., (223).  
 Lall, B. S., 1281, 1282.  
 Lamina, J., (2305).  
 Lamy, L., (408), 503, (1009), (1485).  
 Lancaster, L., 79.  
 Lancaster, W. E., 1834.  
 Landa, D. M., 647.  
 Landau, M., 1166.  
 Lang, C. C., (1417).  
 Lang, S., (827).  
 Lange, A. H., 758.  
 Langelier, J. E. T., 1727.  
 Lanier, T. J., 1895.  
 Lanoix, J. N., 1018.  
 Larivière, M., 1394.  
 Larizza, P., 2240.  
 Laroche, M., (1222), (1223), (1224).  
 La Rosa, F., (1638).  
 Larrieu, 1664.  
 Larsh, jr., J. E., 2270.  
 Lassance, M., 841.  
 Lataste, J., (1631).  
 Latif, N., 1402.  
 Laurence, B. R., 1466.  
 Lautenschlager, E. W., 954, 2096.  
 Lautz, W., 1315.  
 Lavoipierre, M. M. J., 329.  
 Lavrenov, B. K., (473).  
 Lavrov, O. B., 1167.  
 Le, W. J., 967.  
 Lear, B., 1940.  
 Lebailly, J., 1141.  
 Le Breton Oliveau, G., (1122).  
 Lee, C. L., 1530.  
 Lee, D. L., 2097.  
 Lee, H. F., 775.  
 Lee, H. H. K., 906.  
 Lee, R. P., 416, (565), (1155), 1728, 2183, (2276).  
 Lefrou, G., 1207.  
 LeGolván, P. C., (2234).  
 Lehmann, D. L., 1814.  
 Lei, H. H., 1531.  
 Leikina, E. S., 473.  
 Leinati, L., 674.  
 Leite, G., 986, 1019.  
 Leitner, M. J., 80.  
 Leland, jr., S. E., 151, 955, 2241, 2242.  
 Le Roux, P. H., 200.  
 Letac, R., (1025).  
 Leukel, R. W., 1896.  
 Levenson, E. D., 504.  
 Levine, N. D., 1563.  
 Lewert, R. M., (2207).  
 Lewis, D. J., (66), 330, 1419.  
 Lewis, F. J. von M., 2184.  
 Lewis, G. D., 2048.  
 Lewis, J. M., (1941).  
 Lewis, S., 1897.  
 Leytham, G. W. H., (1206).  
 Li, B. T., 1467.  
 Li, C. C., (1566).  
 Li, C. P., (828).  
 Li, C. T., (1119).  
 Li, H. H., 505, 506.  
 Li, H. Y., (972).  
 Li, L. S., 507, 1096.  
 Li, M. K., (488).  
 Li, P. C., (1020).  
 Li, S. L., 1666.  
 Li, T. Y., 1020.  
 Li, W. C., 1665.  
 Liang, C. S., (801).  
 Lichtenberg, F., (962).  
 Lichtenstein, E. P., (1931).  
 Lie Kian Joe, 9.  
 Lien, M. C., 1564.  
 Lien, S. H., 1097, 1420.  
 Lienert, E., 1565, 1792.  
 Likhovoz, L. K., 1168.  
 Lillo, F. de 1045, 1633.  
 Lima, M. M., (93).  
 Lin, C. L., (942), (1517).  
 Lin, L. C., 1098.  
 Lin, S. S., 1543, (1551), (2277), (2278).  
 Lin, Y. C., (1098).  
 Linford, M. B., (2157).  
 Ling, M. T., (801).  
 Linsell, C. A., (1021).  
 Lipková, V., 1502.  
 Lipparoni, E., 1363.  
 Lippi, M., 1667.  
 Lippmann, R., (166).  
 Little, M. D., (2046).  
 Litvishko, N. T., 648.



- Liu, C. C., (1564).  
 Liu, C. S., 451, 1605.  
 Liu, C. Y., (450).  
 Liu, E. H., (1699).  
 Liu, H. S., (1006).  
 Liu, H. Y., 1099.  
 Liu, K., (1532).  
 Liu, K. N., (1034).  
 Liu, S. H., 1403, 1404.  
 Liu, T. S., 1421.  
 Liu, W. M., 1046.  
 Liu, Y. F., 1532.  
 Liu, Y. K., 1100.  
 Lloyd, E. L., 508, 1634.  
 Lobato Paraense, W., 338, 842, 1405.  
 Loewenberg, J.R., 726, 2185, 2243.  
 Logachev, E. D., 2098.  
 Lokhmanenko, V. A., 1234.  
 Lombardo, G., (1628).  
 Londoño S., J., (1682).  
 Longhurst, W. M., (160).  
 Lo Nigro, M., 1668.  
 Loof, P. A. A., 907, 1364.  
 Loos, C. A., 260.  
 Lordello, L. G. E., 804, 805, 1283, 1284, 1365.  
 Lou, Y. T., 1101.  
 Lourmet, J., 452.  
 Lower, E. S., (1112).  
 Lownsbery, B. F., 1898, 2049, 2186.  
 Lu, H. C., 828, 829.  
 Lu, P. Y., (526).  
 Lü, S. S., (999).  
 Lu, S. T., 1566.  
 Lubinsky, G., 897, 2127.  
 Lubyantsov, I. P., 1254.  
 Luc, M., 1999, 2000, 2001.  
 Lucas, A., 1222, 1223, 1224.  
 Lucker, J. T., (146), 372, (570), 1748, 2187.  
 Lucký, Z., 389, (1957).  
 Lührs, E., 1216.  
 Lui, A., (918).  
 Luigi, L., 1835.  
 Lukashenko, N. P., (473).  
 Lukin, E. I., 2075.  
 Luks, J., 610.  
 Lungu, V., 1169.  
 Lynsdale, J. A., 1337.  
 Ma, H. C., 509.  
 Ma, T. C., (828).  
 McCarthy, D. D., 1587, 1672, 1673.  
 McCauley, J. E., 1860.  
 McCraw, B. M., 340.  
 McCullough, F. S., 1546.  
 McFadden, S. E., 1316.  
 McFarland, R. H., (415).  
 Macfarlane, L. R. S., 81, 82.  
 McGuire, J. M., 1285.  
 Machado F., D. A., 1345.  
 Machado de Mendonça, J., (1353), (1354), (1993), (1994).  
 Machida, K., (2218).  
 McIntyre, W. I. M., (167), (553), (619).  
 Mackerras, M. J., 806, 1433, 1434, 1435, 1436.  
 Mackiewicz, J. S., 1856.  
 McKinney, H. E., (1920).  
 McKittrick, R. T., (1899).  
 McKnight, T. J., 821.  
 McQueen, R. D., 1197.  
 Maegraith, B. G., 20, (74), 83.  
 Maekawa, T., (196), (1785).  
 Maffi, M., (993).  
 Magalhães, A. E. de A., 1544.  
 Magalhães Filho, A., 956.  
 Magalhães Neto, B., 339.  
 Magath, T. B., 2128, 2271.  
 Maglajlić, E., (1148), 1545.  
 Magun, R., (1071).  
 Maharaj, S. B., (1884).  
 Mahieux, A., (1654).  
 Mai, K., 1102.  
 Mai, W. F., (1882), (2178), (2179), (2184), 2244.  
 Maiphoom, C., (33).  
 Majdan, S., (186).  
 Makidono, J., 1503.  
 Makrushin, P. V., (1753).  
 Maldonado Sampedro, M., 869.  
 Malheiro, D. de M., 210.  
 Malo, S., 2050.  
 Mamedov, A. K., 1152.  
 Mamedov, M. M., (473).  
 Mammini, P., (2).  
 Mandahl-Barth, G., 843, 844.  
 Mann, K. H., 2076.  
 Mann, L. S., 1669.  
 Manoliu Furnica, C., (1624).  
 Manson-Bahr, P., 1103, 1104, 1105, 1386, 1468.  
 Manson-Bahr, P. E. C., 1021.  
 Mansour, T. E., 930.  
 Manter, H. W., 1971.  
 Mantramurti, I. D., 622.  
 Mao, Y. C., 1022.  
 Marazza, V., (674).  
 Marble, D. W., (2239).  
 March, H. N., 1670.  
 Marchand, E. J., (1599), 2245.  
 Marcial-Rojas, R. A., (2245).  
 Margańska, M., (1591).  
 Maria, B. de, 1106.  
 Marinčević, S. U., (583).  
 Markevich, A. P., 2319.  
 Markov, G. S., 820, (1430).  
 Marlatt, R. B., 1899.  
 Marolt, J., 133.  
 Marquardt, W. C., 398.  
 Marsh, C. L., 379, (1562).  
 Marsh, H., *p. III*.  
 Martin, C. A., 1235.  
 Martin, G. C., 759.  
 Martini, I., 510.  
 Martins, C. M., (331).  
 Marwah, S. N., 1136.  
 Marzullo, F., 1586, 1606, 1836, 2051, 2188, 2189, 2190.  
 Masima, R., 555.  
 Maślanka, P., 1107.  
 Massey, jr., P. H., (741).  
 Massi, O., (1072).  
 Mataika, J. U., (833).  
 Mateo Serrano, J., (855).  
 Mathews, J., (111).  
 Mathur, R. N., 2020.  
 Matoff, K., 228.  
 Matsuda, K., 1504.  
 Matsui, K., 453.  
 Matsumoto, K., (377), (2173).  
 Matsumura, T., 403.  
 Matta Pires, W., (93).  
 Mattar, G., (491).  
 Maturana, G., (439).  
 Maung, M. O., 1900.  
 Maung, O., 727.  
 Mauritius, *p. 240*.  
 Mavor, H., 1671.  
 Mayat, M. G. H., 454.  
 Mayaudon T., H., (366).  
 Mayhew, R. L., 1729.  
 Mazzotti, L., 2052, 2299.  
 Medeiros, L. do C. M. de, (2027).

- Medrado, J., (1549).  
 Mehra, K. N., (316).  
 Mehra, P. N., 2300.  
 Meira, M. T. V. de, 122.  
 Mekuli, E. S., 583, 675.  
 Mello, A. L., 84, (94), (327).  
 Mello, D., (1773), (1781), 2301.  
 Mello, L. M. de, (1283).  
 Mendheim, H., 882.  
 Mera S., O., 1286.  
 Merdivenci, A., 584, 1236, 1237, 1749, 1796.  
 Merighi, B., (877).  
 Merkushev, A. V., 1770.  
 Merkusheva, I. V., 883.  
 Merle, A., 1238.  
 Mettrick, D. F., 1338, 1339, 2002, 2099.  
 Meyer, F. P., 1977.  
 Meyling, A. H., 2030.  
 Meyling, J., (2030).  
 Michael, K. P., 1108.  
 Michajłow, W., 1579.  
 Michard, V., (1207).  
 Michel, J. F., 556.  
 Micheloni, F., (983).  
 Michelson, E. H., 870.  
 Michon, P., 1047.  
 Mihajlović, S., 676.  
 Mikačić, D., 557, 585.  
 Mikhailov, T. K., 1249, 1250.  
 Mikhailova, O. D., (1111).  
 Mikhnyuk, S. P., 1771.  
 Miklaušić, B., 535.  
 Miller, G. C., (289), 1452.  
 Miller, J. H., 1469.  
 Mimioglu, M., 1198, 1199.  
 Minsky-Kravetz, B., 455.  
 Minton, N. A., 1287, 1288.  
 Mironov, V. I., (1755).  
 Mirzaev, T., 1170.  
 Mishra, S., 511.  
 Mishra, U. S., 728.  
 Misochkin, A., 1567.  
 Misra, S. S., 1674.  
 Mitchell, J. T., (2049).  
 Mitrokhin, V. U., 2191.  
 Mittal, T. C., (2300).  
 Mitton, R. L., (2291).  
 Miyagawa, T., 474.  
 Miyahara, T., (257).  
 Miyamoto, M., (343).  
 Miyamoto, Y., (2248).  
 Miyazaki, I., 2100.  
 Miyazawa, M., 1453, 2101.  
 Mochizuki, H., (196), (1785), (1786).  
 Mohi-ud-Din, G., 172.  
 Molina, J. J., (437).  
 Monteoliva, M., (1487).  
 Montrieul, B., (35).  
 Moore, A., 1289.  
 Moore, B., (1399).  
 Moore, E. L., (1267).  
 Morais, T. de, (5), 21, 22.  
 Morais Rêgo, A., (836).  
 Moreira, E., 1675.  
 Moreno, A. F., 1290.  
 Moreton, B. D., 261.  
 Moretti, G., 1023.  
 Morishita, K., 1676, 2192.  
 Morishita, T., (474), 530.  
 Morozov, Y. F., (299).  
 Morsy, T. A., (418), (968).  
 Morton, D. J., (1899).  
 Moser, H. C., (415).  
 Moshkovski, S. D., 417.  
 Mottl, S., 173.  
 Mouchet, J., (826).  
 Mould, D. L., 586.  
 Mountain, W. B., 1291, 1292, 1533, (2055).  
 Moura, L. S. de, 85.  
 Mozgovoi, A. A., 1730.  
 Mozley, A., *p. III*.  
 Mueller, J. F., 348, 871, 2129, 2130, 2193.  
 Müller, K., (158).  
 Mukherjea, A. K., 2194.  
 Mukherjee, K. L., (2222).  
 Mullee, M. T., 830.  
 Mulligan, W., (167), (553), (619).  
 Mulvey, R. H., 729.  
 Muniswamy, M., (1640).  
 Murakami, M., (1786).  
 Musienko, I., 1750.  
 Mussini-Montpellier, J., (1520).  
 Mutaguchi, T., 86.  
 Mutaguchi, Y., 87.  
 Muth, O. H., 1568.  
 Mutovin, V. I., 1185.  
 Myers, B. J., 236, 317, 2077, 2102.  
 Myers, R. F., 760.  
 Mygind, H., 1293.  
 Nagano, K., (854).  
 Nagase, N., 1677.  
 Nagaty, H. F., 418, 968, 987.  
 Nagy, P., (1524), (1525).  
 Nair, C. P., 512, (517).  
 Nair, V. K., (597), (2254).  
 Nakai, T., (1127).  
 Nakajima, C., 88.  
 Nakajima, S., (335).  
 Nakajima, T., 1772.  
 Nakase, M., 1387, 1388, 1389.  
 Nakashima, T., (87).  
 Nakayama, K., 89.  
 Nanobashvili, V. I., 677.  
 Napier, R., (193).  
 Narayana, J. V., 649.  
 Narayandas, M. G., 872.  
 Nardi, E., 623, 1787.  
 Nash, J., 1678.  
 Nasiłowska, M. (1809), (2313).  
 Natarajan, R., (1735).  
 Nath, K., (1674), 1706.  
 Naumova, R. P., (859).  
 Neal, A. L., (266), (2170), 2195.  
 Nebolsina, T. K., 1857.  
 Neghme R., A., 988, 1707.  
 Nelson, G. S., (67), 831, 1024.  
 Nemeséri, L., (182).  
 Nenadić, M. B., 558, 559, 624.  
 Nétik, J., 1025.  
 Nettel F., R., 1109.  
 Nettles, W. C., 1941.  
 Neva, F. A., (527).  
 Nevenić, V., 587, (676), 678.  
 Newsom, L. D., (1953), (2235).  
 Newsome, J., 456.  
 New Zealand, *pp. II3, 374*.  
 Nickel, E. A., 679.  
 Nicoli, R. M., 1384.  
 Niec, R., (631), (686).  
 Nielsen, L. W., 1317.  
 Nigh, jr., E. L., 1942.  
 Nigrelli, R. F., (778).  
 Nikitin, V. F., 650.  
 Nikitishin, P. K., 1186.  
 Ninane, G., 1679.  
 Nishimura, N., 908.  
 Nishimura, T., (65), 90, (2192).  
 Nivaldo, J., 1110.



- Noble, E. R., 399.  
 Noda, K., 1470, 2131.  
 Noguchi, I., 2246.  
 Noguchi, M., (196), (1785), (1786).  
 Nolte, H. W., 262.  
 Nooman, Z., (2234).  
 Norman, L., 1547, (2268).  
 Normanha, E. S., 1294.  
 Northern Ireland, *p.* 113.  
 Northern Rhodesia *p.* 374.  
 Nosikov, V. P., 588, 931.  
 Noskov, A. I., (1185).  
 Note, D., 1048.  
 Nugara, D., (1798).  
 Nusbaum, C. J., 1295, (1298).  
 Nutter, G. C., 1318.  
  
 Oates, J. K., 1680.  
 Odetoyinbo, J. A., 1812.  
 Oelkers, H. A., 969.  
 Ogino, Y., 1681, 2247.  
 Ogren, R. E., 1471, 1472, 2132.  
 Oguni, H., 2248.  
 Oguri, K., (958).  
 Ohbayashi, M., (49), (915), (916), (1458), (1483).  
 Oishi, I., 625, 626, 2053.  
 Oka, M., 91.  
 Okabe, K., 2272.  
 Okada, K., 92, 411.  
 Okano, A., 761.  
 Okoshi, S., 1837, 1838.  
 Okpala, I., 845.  
 Okugi, M., (1483).  
 Okuno, K., 2273.  
 Oliver-González, J., 457, (962).  
 Olivier, L., 2031, 2032.  
 Ollerenshaw, C. B., 174, 1505.  
 Olsen, L. S., (181), (1183), (1747), (2307).  
 Olsen, O. W., 201.  
 Olson, L. J., 206, 1548.  
 Olteanu, G., 1171.  
 O'Meara, P. B., (1678).  
 Onabamiro, S. D., (1767).  
 Ono, H., 696.  
 Ono, Y., 1839, 2274.  
 Oostenbrink, M., (1352).  
 Oota, S., (335).  
 Orduña Prieto, C., 1588.  
  
 Orekhov, M. D., (1778).  
 Orian, G., 730.  
 Orlandini, C., 697.  
 Orlov, N. P., (1821).  
 Ormières, R., (786).  
 Orrego M., A., 1682.  
 Ortlepp, R. J., 680.  
 Osada, Y., (2029).  
 Osborne, H. G., 1751.  
 Osborne, W. W., 1943.  
 Osche, G., 1473.  
 Oshanova, N., 1474.  
 Oshima, T., (36).  
 Oshio, Y., 2302.  
 Oshmarin, P. G., 1367.  
 Osimani, J. J., 1049, 1683.  
 Osipov, A. N., (2119).  
 Ostvold, H. (*p.* 236).  
 Otsubo, K., (1309).  
 Ott, H. I., 627.  
 Ouden, H. den, (1280).  
 Overgaard Nielsen, C., 240, 1506.  
 Overman, A. J., 1319.  
 Owen, L. N., (664).  
 Oya, H., 380.  
 Oytun, H. S., 513.  
 Ožegović, L., (1545).  
 Ozeretskorskaya, N. N., 1111, 2249.  
 Ozerskaya, V. N., (580), 589.  
  
 Pacák, Š., 234.  
 Pacheco, G., (2267).  
 Pacheco Sanchez, S., 1684.  
 Paden, W. R., 1944.  
 Padgett, W. H., (1888).  
 Paetzold, D., 909.  
 Paggi, L., (483), 628, 1332.  
 Pagnotta, G., (468).  
 Pahl, G., 1443.  
 Paillet, R. J., (55).  
 Paine, D. H. D., 1112.  
 Pali, E. T., 1685.  
 Palmas, G., 560, (673).  
 Pan, C. T., (46), (443).  
 Panaitesco, D., (1513).  
 Panasyuk, D. I., 590, 591, 970.  
 Panchenko, 1731.  
 Pande, B. P., (1780).  
 Pande, P. G., 211.  
 Pandeya, S. N., (1706).  
  
 Panebianco, F., 884.  
 Panin, V. Y., 822.  
 Pantin, J. P., (1048).  
 Pao, T. C., 1333.  
 Papachristophilou, P., 681.  
 Papaspyrou, S., 629.  
 Paperna, I., 1454.  
 Paramonov, A. A., 1296.  
 Paranjpey, P. B., (515).  
 Paraskiv, K. P., (820).  
 Parekh, J. G., 1686, 1708.  
 Parfitt, J. W., (840).  
 Parikh, C. C., 1687.  
 Parker, K. G., (715), (2178), (2179).  
 Parker, W. H., 561.  
 Parnell, I. W., 1172.  
 Parodi, L., 514.  
 Parry, J. A., 175.  
 Paskalskaya, M. Y., 592, 1752.  
 Patel, B., (1708).  
 Patel, J., (1631).  
 Patel, T. B., 515.  
 Paterson, S., (641).  
 Patnaik, B., 1200.  
 Patten, J. A., 846.  
 Patterson, D. F., (1782).  
 Patton, J. W., 1901.  
 Patz, I. M., 2250.  
 Paulini, E., 1406, 1407.  
 Páv, J., (173).  
 Pavlov, P., 400.  
 Pavlov, P. I., 1797.  
 Pavlovski, E. N., 425.  
 Pawłowski, Z., 531.  
 Peacock, F. C., 263.  
 Pearman, J. A., 264, 1902.  
 Pearson, I. G., (1400).  
 Pearson, J. C., 292, 2078, 2133.  
 Pegullo, J., (1042).  
 Peláez, D., 318, 971.  
 Pellegrini, N., 562, 593, (921), 932, 933, 934.  
 Pellegrino, J., 23, 24, 25.  
 Pemberton, R. T., 1475.  
 Pender, M. T., 1903.  
 P'eng, Y. F., (1124).  
 Penman, H. G., (81), (82).  
 Pereira, O., (1405).  
 Pérez-Giménez, M. E., (2253).  
 Pérez Reyes, R., (318).  
 Pérez-Solórzano, S., (971).

- Perlowagora-Szumlewicz, A., 1395.  
 Perris, C., 1635.  
 Perry, V. G., 2003, (2255).  
 Perumal Pillai, C., 1840.  
 Pessah, S. D., 1131.  
 Pessôa, S. B., 989, 1408 & *p.* 371.  
 Pester, F. R. N., (38), (39), (1466).  
 Peters, B. G., 1945.  
 Petrochenko, V. I., 212, 2134.  
 Petrov, A. M., 635, 2004.  
 Petrovič, K., 594, 682.  
 Petter, A. J., (310), (311), 319, 1366.  
 Petukhov, M. I., 1050, 1636.  
 Pezenburg, E., (1448).  
 Pflugfelder, O., 404.  
 Phifer, K., 2196.  
 Phillips, F. T., 762.  
 Phillips, P. H., (1162).  
 Pieroh, E. A., 1946.  
 Pierotti, P., (541), (548), (572), 595.  
 Pietri, H., (1520).  
 Piganol, G., (952), 957.  
 Pineda, F., 1297.  
 Pinto, A. R., 124.  
 Pinto, A. R. da C., 123.  
 Piotrowski, Z., (1017).  
 Piraux, A., (1627).  
 Pistey, W. R., 2021.  
 Pitcher, R. S., 763.  
 Pitchford, R. J., 26, 152, 1607, (2030).  
 Pitts, T. D., 349.  
 Piva, F., (983).  
 Piyanzov, M. S., 1732.  
 Plummer, J. C., 1947.  
 Poblete, L. S., 1709.  
 Poblete, O., (476).  
 Podlesni, G. V., 1153.  
 Podlesnov, A. V., 694.  
 Podyapolskaya, V. P., 1637.  
 Poffe, F., (1679).  
 Poggi, I., 1688.  
 Poirier, A., 1608.  
 Pojmańska, T., 776.  
 Polanco, G., (2245).  
 Poljakow, A. A., 1841.  
 [Poluszyński, G.], 2320.  
 Pommé, B., (35).  
 Pompeu Memoria, J. M., (24).  
 Pope, A. L., (1162).  
 Popova, K. A., (589).  
 Popova, Z. G., (1499), 1507.  
 Popow, J., 2251.  
 Posnette, A. F., (721).  
 Pouplard, L., 350, (551), 651, (949).  
 Powell, N. T., 1298.  
 Powers, K. G., 183.  
 Pozdnyakova, K. M., 683.  
 Prakash, S., (1674).  
 Pramer, D., 2197.  
 Prata, A., 1549.  
 Pratt, I., (2116).  
 Prémont, M., (1631).  
 Prescott, D. M., 2198.  
 Prestage, J. J., 2103.  
 Price, D. L., 2005.  
 Price, J. L., (2146).  
 Pritchard, M. H., (1971).  
 Prokopič, J., 361, 362, 1437, 1438, 1439.  
 Prost, E., 516, 611, 873.  
 Prost, M., 1508.  
 Provenza, D. V., (1962).  
 Pullin, J. W., (1742).  
 Purser, J. R., 458.  
 Pussard, R., 731.  
 Quattrocchi, G., 1638, 2252.  
 Quayle, I., (83).  
 Queiroz, J. C. de, 1773, (1781), (2301).  
 Race, G. J., (2270).  
 Race, S. R., 265.  
 Rachou, R. G., (84), 93, 94, 95, (327), 331, 1113.  
 Rader, V., (433).  
 Raghavan, N. G. S., 517.  
 Rahman, J., 1114.  
 Rai, P., 1142.  
 Ramakrishna, G., (1244), (1955).  
 Ramírez, M., (481).  
 Ramírez M., A., 1173.  
 Ramos-Morales, F., (1599), (1600), (1601).  
 Ranatunga, P., 1733.  
 Randriamalala, J. C., (860).  
 Ranganathan, M., (622).  
 Rankin, H. W., 1904.  
 Rao, B. V., (649).  
 Rao, K. H., 935, 1978.  
 Rao, P. N., 1368.  
 Rao, S. B. V., 1217.  
 Rao, V. K., (1640).  
 Raschke, K., (1946).  
 Rastorguev, S. N., (482).  
 Ratulangie, C. J. A., (461).  
 Rauchbach, K., 684.  
 Rausch, R. A., 363, 685, 1340, 1440, 2104.  
 Ray, H. N., (2158), (2194).  
 Ray, J. D., 184.  
 Rayski, C., 660.  
 Razumova, E. P., 832.  
 Read, C. P., 936, (2057), 2199.  
 Reay, R., 202.  
 Rebois, R. V., (752).  
 Rechnitzer, P. A., 1639.  
 Reddy, B. R., 764.  
 Reddy, D. J., 1640.  
 Reed, J. P., (1889).  
 Reid, W. M., 652, 1798, 2200.  
 Remane, A., 241.  
 Renaud-Debyser, J., 242.  
 Rendić, D., (543).  
 Respaldiza Cardeñosa, E., 1774.  
 Reyes, M., 1300.  
 Reynaud, R., (888).  
 Rhoades, H. L., 1509, 2157.  
 Rhodesia & Nyasaland, *p.* 113.  
 Ribeiro, H. de P., 1026.  
 Ribelin, W. E., 1534.  
 Ricci, M., 96, 125, (1704).  
 Ricciardi, M. L., (1411).  
 Richert, J. H., 1027.  
 Richter, S., (1221).  
 Ricks, Sr., H. C., (469).  
 Rico, C. M., 1813.  
 Ridley, D. S., 27.  
 Riek, R. F., 2201, 2303.  
 Rifaat, M. A., (418), (968), (987).  
 Riggs, R. D., 732, 1301, (1923).  
 Riley, J. A., (1944).  
 Riley, S. F., 630.  
 Rimini, R., (1619).  
 Rishbeth, J., 1905.  
 Rit, J., (1122).  
 Ritter, M., 765.



- Rizhikov, K. M., (1323), (1324).  
 Rizzo, H. R., (686).  
 Roberts, E. J., 420.  
 Roberts, F. H. S., 563.  
 Roberts, H. E., (561).  
 Robinson, jr., E. J., 381, 382.  
 Robinson, E. S., 237.  
 Robinson, H. A., 1208.  
 Robinson, R. A., 1906.  
 Robinson, T., 266.  
 Roca Estevev, A., (1619).  
 Rocha, H. S., (491).  
 Roche, M., 2253.  
 Rodger, F. C., 97, 98, 99.  
 Rodríguez, R., (2245).  
 Rodríguez Aguilar, M., (1701).  
 Rodríguez-Molina, R., 962, 1609, (2259).  
 Rodriquez, G., (468).  
 Roe, R., 1174.  
 Roediger, K. J., 1948.  
 Rohde, R. A., 2202.  
 Rohrbacher, jr., G. H., 2203.  
 Rojas, C., 518.  
 Roman, E., 2275.  
 Romanov, I. V., 636.  
 Romanova, G. P., 1858.  
 Ronald, K., 1861, 1862.  
 Ronzhina, G. I., 1753.  
 Rook, H. de, 519, 1115.  
 Rosa, W. A., 631.  
 Rose, J. H., 564, 1154, 1175, 1510, 2135.  
 Rosenberger, G., 153.  
 Rosický, B., (8).  
 Roško, L., 213.  
 Rosner, D., (1624).  
 Ross, E., 214.  
 Ross, G. C., (354).  
 Ross, J. G., 565, 1155, (1728), (2183), 2276.  
 Ross, T. G., (1622).  
 Rossi-Espagnet, A., (1106).  
 Rostombekova, N. V., 1710.  
 Rothacker, D., 1299, 1444.  
 Rothenberg, S. P., (463).  
 Rothman, A. H., 937, (2057), 2105, (2199), 2204.  
 Rothstein, N., 2054.  
 Rothwell, T. L. W., (1194).  
 Rousselot, R., (312).  
 Roveda, R. J., 686.  
 Rowan, W. B., 1396, 1511.  
 Rowlands, W. T., (174), 421.  
 Roy, R., (512).  
 Roy, S. K., 100.  
 Ruiz Reyes, F., (1684).  
 Rukavina, J., 1187.  
 Rump, L., 1907.  
 Russel, D. A., (1926), (1953).  
 Ruziev, K. K., 126.  
 Rybicka, K., 885.  
 Ryšavý, B., 297, 373.  
 Saavedra, D., (56).  
 Sabour, M., (2234).  
 Sadikhov, I. A., 1203, 1239, (2004), 2006.  
 Sadun, E. H., (1543), (1547), 1550, 1551, 2277, 2278.  
 Safley, T. J., (1622).  
 Šafránek, V., (1500).  
 Saif, M., 101, 419.  
 Saint Girons, M. C., (1804).  
 Saínz, P. A., 28.  
 Saito, K., 1842.  
 Sakai, T., (1784).  
 Sakatunov, S. V., (143).  
 Sako, S., (555).  
 Sala, A. R. de, (962), (2259).  
 Salentiny, T., 1908.  
 Salib, M., (2234).  
 Salinési, T. M., (977).  
 Salisbury, P. J., 698.  
 Sameshima, H., 1689.  
 Sams, W. M., 102.  
 Sandeman, I. M., 1341, 1342.  
 Santos Dubra, A., 1641.  
 Santos Garcia, L. A. dos, 127.  
 Sanwal, K. C., 320, 874.  
 Sarwar, M. M., (533), 847, 938, 2079.  
 Sasa, M., 1116, 1690, (2029).  
 Sasser, J. N., (709), (1317), (1927), (2110).  
 Sato, K., (1116).  
 Sato, T., (1689), 2304.  
 Sauer, M. R., 766, 807.  
 Saunders, L. Z., 808.  
 Savary, A., 1909.  
 Savchenko, M. E., 1218.  
 Savel, J., (922), (1487).  
 Sawada, I., 653, 939, 1476, 1799, 2136.  
 Sayed, B. A., (2035).  
 Sayegh, E. S., 1610.  
 Sayin, F., (1198), (1199).  
 Sayre, R. M., 2055.  
 Sazanov, A. M., (580).  
 Scaff, L. M., (95).  
 Schacher, J. F., (2260).  
 Schad, G. A., (296), 809, 2007.  
 Schanzel, H., 176, 596.  
 Schapiro, M. M., 437.  
 Schell, S. C., 898.  
 Schilke, P. J., 267.  
 Schiller, E. L., 369, 910, 1455, 2056, 2057, 2106.  
 Schindler, A. F., 1910.  
 Schmid, M., 1156.  
 Schmid, R., 475.  
 Schmidt-Hoensdorf, F., 1178, 2330.  
 Schneider, P. A., (1822).  
 Schofield, F. D., 29, 30.  
 Schoop, G., 2305.  
 Schor, S. M., 632.  
 Schork, A. R., (862).  
 Schott, G., 1843.  
 Schreiber, K., 733.  
 Schreier, O., 1911.  
 Schuler, G., (2063).  
 Schulz, J. A., 1754.  
 Schulz, R., 2279.  
 Schuster, M. L., (726), (2185), (2243).  
 Schutte, C. H. J., (2030).  
 Schwabe, C. W., (376).  
 Schyns, P., (551).  
 Scotland, *p.* 374.  
 Scott, D., 1691.  
 Scott, J. A., 412.  
 Seaton, D. R., (10), (37), (50), (51), 1137.  
 Segarra, J. M., 207.  
 Seghetti, L., (398).  
 Seidel, G. K., 1240.  
 Seinhorst, J. W., (1280), 1302, 1422 & *p.* 237.  
 Selivanov, K. P., 520.  
 Selivanova, A. S., 1800.  
 Selivanova-Yartseva, A. S., 1801, 2022, 2306.  
 Seliverstov, P. A., (1753).  
 Sella, A., 1714.  
 Semago, M. I., 1692.  
 Sembdner, G., (733).  
 Semellini, L., 637, 654.  
 Semeniuk, P., (1910).  
 Semenov, V. S., 1642.  
 Sen, H. G., 2307.

- Seneviratna, P., 633, 655, 899, 911, (1347), 1369, 2308.  
 Senger, C. M., (398).  
 Senseman, V. F., (566).  
 Seo, B. S., (775).  
 Serra, J. P., (466).  
 Serres, J. R., 1844.  
 Shafer, T., (2168).  
 Shang, Y. C., (967).  
 Shanker, A., (1674), 1711, 2309.  
 Sharaf, A., 2310.  
 Sharief, A., 321.  
 Sharp, N. C. C., 154, (167), (553).  
 Shcherbatyuk, V. I., 1176.  
 Shcherbinin, I. V., 1177.  
 Shelley, W. B., (53).  
 Shen, C. H., (1540), (1541).  
 Shen, H. Y., (1056).  
 Shen, J. S., (443).  
 Shen, S. S., 1370, (1382).  
 Shen, W. X., 1477.  
 Shen, Y. P., 1028.  
 Shenman, G., (2073).  
 Shepherd, A. M., 734, 875, 1303.  
 Shepperson, J. R., (355).  
 Sher, S. A., 268, 735, 1912.  
 Shevchenko, N. N., 2137.  
 Shevchenko, R. V., (1795).  
 Shikhobalova, 2205.  
 Shimizu, K., 405.  
 Shinkado, O., 1693.  
 Shirasaka, R., 351, 352.  
 Shishime, T., 103.  
 Shmakov, V. T., 1755.  
 Shoho, C., 597, 1371, (1840), 1845, 1846, 2080, 2254.  
 Shonekan, R. A. O., (416).  
 Shookhoff, H. B., 1712.  
 Shrivastava, B. N., (1711).  
 Shrivastava, P. S., 1972, 1973.  
 Shulgín, O. N., (672).  
 Shults, R. S., 1847 & p. 4.  
 Shumakovich, E. E., 1756.  
 Šibalić, S., (131), (464), (587), 598, 687.  
 Siciński, A., (1017), 1117.  
 Siddiqi, M. R., 322, 810, 1372.  
 Siegmán, O., 215, 1219.  
 Sierra, H., 476.  
 Silva, J. F. da, (25), 128.  
 Silva, R. da, (988), 1694.  
 Silva Junior, M., 1423.  
 Silverman, P. H., (586).  
 Simmonds, F. J., p. 375.  
 Simmons, J. E., (2199).  
 Simonetti, N., 1051.  
 Sindell, B. A., (346).  
 Sindermann, C. J., 2206.  
 Singh, K. S., 2207.  
 Singh, M. V., (1114).  
 Singh, S., 185.  
 Singh, S. N., 155, 364.  
 Sinha, P. K., (1191).  
 Sipahioglu, H., 104.  
 s'Jacob, J. J., 1255, 2008.  
 Skalinski, E. I., 1535, 1536.  
 Skarbilovich, T. S., 736.  
 Skjenneberg, S., 229.  
 Skryabin, K. I., p. 371.  
 Skvortsova, V. G., (45).  
 Slack, D. A., (1264), (1285).  
 Sledge, E. B., 1512.  
 Sleeman, H. K., 1552.  
 Smart, jr., G. C., 1913.  
 Smith, A. L., 1304, 1914, 2316.  
 Smith, F. H., (1941).  
 Smith, H. A., p. 237.  
 Smith, R. J., 848.  
 Smithers, S. R., 1424, 1553.  
 Snoj, J., (689).  
 So, N., 1554.  
 Sobolev, A. S., 1734.  
 Sobrero, E., 1478.  
 Soeiro, A., 129.  
 Sofiev, B. I., 1848.  
 Sogandares-Bernal, F., 293, 777, 912, (953), (1328), 1974, 2138.  
 Soh, C. T., 1569, 1570.  
 Sokolova, E. K., (130).  
 Solomentsev, D., (1654).  
 Somasekhar, P., 1915.  
 Sommerville, R. I., (359), 1373.  
 Sood, S. M., 1757, (1780).  
 Soresco, A., 1513.  
 Sotozono, S., (453).  
 Soulsby, E. J. L., 2280, 2281.  
 Southcott, W. H., (1174).  
 Southey, J. F., (252), 737, (863).  
 Souza, V. P., 459.  
 Spasski, A. A., 298, 299, 1979.  
 Spedding, C. R. W., 1241.  
 Sprau, F., 1916.  
 Sprehn, C., 413.  
 Sprent, J. F. A., 2139.  
 Squadri, F., (1586), 1589, (1606), 1695, (1836), (2051), (2188), (2189), (2190).  
 Srivastava, J. S., (1142).  
 Ssut'u, H. M., 1029.  
 Stam, A. B., (442).  
 Stam-Mielziner, S. J., (442).  
 Stampa, S., 177.  
 Standen, O. D., 31.  
 Standifer, M. S., 2255.  
 Stanford, E. H., (1272), (1273).  
 Stanković, S., 1864.  
 Stanley, N. C. J., 1514.  
 Steck, W., 2058.  
 Steele, A. E., (1932).  
 Stefani, R., 275.  
 Stefański, W., 186, 216, 406, 1397, 2331.  
 Štefflová-Leiská, M., 217.  
 Stegawski, T., (1696).  
 Steinberg, D., (1660).  
 Stelter, H., (1444).  
 Stepanov, I. A., 1179.  
 Sterman, M. M., 477.  
 Steshenko, V. M., (1432).  
 Stettler, H., (2058).  
 Stettmeier, W., 767.  
 Stewart, D. F., 2282.  
 Stewart, R. N., (1910).  
 Stewart, T. B., 612.  
 Sticinsky, E., (903).  
 Sticklen, W. J., 32.  
 Stirewalt, M. A., 385, 2140, 2208.  
 Stoll, N. R., (2197).  
 Stunkard, H. W., 778, 779.  
 Su, T. F., 1030, (1086).  
 Suessenguth, H., 1425.  
 Suganuma, Y., (1784).  
 Sugiura, K., (377), (2173), (2246).  
 Suguro, T., 2059.  
 Suic, M., 1052.  
 Sullivan, T., (726), (2185), (2243).  
 Sumption, L., (181), (1183).  
 Sun, C. C., 1118.  
 Sun, P. C., (501).  
 Sun, Q. X., 972.



- Sundaram, R. H., 1735.  
 Supperer, R., 230, 656.  
 Susumi, S., 414, 2283.  
 Sutherland, W., (1639).  
 Suwanik, R., 1031.  
 Suzuki, J., (374).  
 Suzuki, K., (1483).  
 Suzuki, N., 105, 106.  
 Swanson, L. E., 566, 1736, (2230).  
 Swart, F. J. W., 599.  
 Swierstra, D., 981, 1441, 1442.  
 Świetlikowski, M., 567, 1157.  
 Sylvain, P. G., 738.  
 Symes, C. B., 833.  
 Szanto, J., (1563).  
 Szidat, L., 1479.  
 Szuperski, T., 638.  
 Szymanik, K., (391).
- Tadić, M., (131).  
 Takahashi, O., 2284, 2285.  
 Takahashi, S., (1503).  
 Takahashi, T., 963.  
 Takikawa, K., (453).  
 Takizawa, K., 386.  
 Tamura, I., 1305, 1306.  
 T'an, C., 1611.  
 Tanabe, N., 2286.  
 Tanaka, H., (1116).  
 Tanaka, I., (761), 768.  
 Tanaka, T., (2272).  
 Tandhanand, S., (485).  
 Tandon, R. S., 900, 2141.  
 T'ang, C. H., 521.  
 T'ang, S. T., 1032.  
 Tani, T., (1676).  
 Tan Kok Siang, (9).  
 T'ao, L., 460.  
 Taparelli, F., (1586), (1589), (1606), (1695), (1836), (2051), (2188), (2189), (2190).  
 Taranko-Tulecka, H., 886.  
 Targett, G. A., 341.  
 Tarjan, A. C., 2060, 2061.  
 Tatarinov, A. L., 522.  
 Taub, M., 1643.  
 Tavželj, J., 689.  
 Taylor, A., (945), 2209.  
 Taylor, A. E. R., 1456, 1571.  
 Taylor, A. L., 269, (749), 1374.
- Taylor, D. P., 270, 1917, 1918.  
 Taylor, E. L., 1242.  
 Taylor, J. C., 1426.  
 Tchoubabrie, I. T., 2311.  
 Tejeiro, B., (56).  
 Teng, C. F., (1077).  
 Teng, C. L., (1532).  
 Teng, S. Y., (525).  
 Tenora, F., (356), 365, 785, 1375.  
 Terry, R. J., (1571).  
 Tetley, J. H., 1758, 1759, 1760, 1761.  
 Teuscher, E., 2062, 2063.  
 Teysandier, (952).  
 Thames, jr., W. H., 739.  
 Thannisch, G., 1697.  
 Théodoridès, J., 811.  
 Thiel, P. H. van, (442).  
 Thiele, H. G., 1612.  
 Thienpont, D., (136), 1188.  
 Thomas, H. A., 271.  
 Thomas, J., (551).  
 Thomas, R. E., 1201.  
 Thomas, R. J., 600, 1180, 1480.  
 Thomson, I. J., 1919, 1920, 1949, 2210.  
 Thompson, jr., J. H., (2128).  
 Thomson, B. J., (1400).  
 Thorne, G., (1352), (1931), (2003).  
 Threlkeld, W. L., (1426).  
 Tiktin, N. V., 1307.  
 Timm, R. W., 812, 813, 1376, 2009, 2010, 2011.  
 Timms, A. R., 2211.  
 Timon-David, J., 2142, 2143.  
 Tiner, J. D., 2064, 2065.  
 Ting, K. S., (972).  
 Tinnilä, A., 740, 1921.  
 Tipton, R. R., (1650).  
 Todd, A. C., (183), (575).  
 Tokin, I. B., 2086.  
 Tokobaev, M. M., (1432).  
 Tölgyesi, G., 2033.  
 Tolosa, E., 1537.  
 Tomašević, T., 688.  
 Tomimura, T., 208, 2107, 2108, 2109, 2144.  
 Toro, A. S., 1713.  
 Torregrosa, M. V., (1600).  
 Torroella, J., 1698.  
 Torzecki, Z., 2256.
- Toshchev, A. P., (1789).  
 Tos-Luty, S., (1591).  
 Touratier, L., 2312.  
 Townshend, J. L., 1922.  
 Trach, V. N., 1181.  
 Travassos, H., 1251.  
 Travassos, L., 1377, 1378, 2012.  
 Trawinski, A., 2287.  
 Tredre, R. F., 1033.  
 Tretyakova, O. N., 1715.  
 Triantaphyllou, A. C., 2110, 2145.  
 Tribin-Piediathita, A., (1629).  
 Trinidad & Tobago, *p. 113*.  
 Triozon, F., 2066.  
 Trofimov, V. P., 1209.  
 Tromba, F. G., 876.  
 Ts'ai, C. Y., (451).  
 Ts'ao, C. C., (509).  
 Ts'ao, M. K., 1119.  
 Tsu, P. L., 1120.  
 Tsunoda, H., (2298).  
 Tsurusaki, T., (2298).  
 Tuan, F. L., 1053.  
 Tuan, S. C., (1100).  
 Tung, K. H., (1100).  
 T'ung, P. C., (443).  
 T'ung, S. F., 1054.  
 T'ung, S. T., 1121.  
 Turančić, V., (1545).  
 Turk, R. D., (135).  
 Turligina, E. S., 2257.  
 Turner, H. F., 1481.  
 Turner, H. N., (1174).  
 Turner, J. H., 601, (1164), (1745).  
 Turner, L. H., 107, 108.  
 Twiehaus, M. J., (187).
- Ueki, T., 390.  
 Uhlenbroek, J. H., 769, 1950.  
 Ulmer, M. J., 982, (1812), (1977).  
 Umiński, J., (1591).  
 Urquhart, G. M., (553), 568.  
 Uzmam, J. R., (779).
- Vaidova, S. M., 780.  
 Vajrasthira, S., 33, (1602).  
 Valenta, Z., (218).  
 Valente, G. L., 657.

- Valette, H., (162).  
 Vallely, T. F., (561).  
 Vandervelden, M., (1188).  
 Van Gundy, S. D., 272.  
 Van Pelt, H. M., (1310).  
 Varazanashvili, M. S., 1158.  
 Vargas, W., 1159.  
 Vasileva, I. N., 2034.  
 Vasilkov, G. V., 1243.  
 Vasilkova, Z. G., 47.  
 Vaughn, J., 1202.  
 Vegte, F. A. van der, 1427.  
 Velichkin, P. A., 536.  
 Vellieux, M., 1122.  
 Venkataratnam, A., 156.  
 Ventura, S., (2240).  
 Venturino, W., (1620).  
 Vercruysse, R., 1428.  
 Verdiev, G. Y., 1055.  
 Vergun, G. I., (2137).  
 Vermeil, C., 1398.  
 Vervoor, J. D., 461.  
 Veselova, T. P., (1146).  
 Vicenzo, M., (1835).  
 Vickers, C. L., 1189.  
 Viglierchio, D. R., 2067, (2186).  
 Vigneron, A., 1613.  
 Vikhert, A. M., (2249).  
 Villegas Canevaro, O., 990.  
 Visser, T., 1951.  
 Vita, L. A., (1813).  
 Vitale, G., 690.  
 Vittoz, R., 1849, 2332.  
 Vives, N., 887.  
 Voge, M., 383, (830), 1482, 1515, 2111, (2198), 2212.  
 Vogelsang, E. G., 353, 366.  
 Voitenko, D. D., 1762.  
 Vojtek, J., 235, 282.  
 Von Brand, T., 2213, 2214.  
 Vora, D. D., 2215.  
 Vorobev, M. M., 1220.  
 Vučkovečki, V., 613.  
 Vujić, B., 569, 602, 603.  
 Vukelić, E., (133).  
 Vuković, V., 1143.  
 Vythilingam, M. K., (1951).  
 Wade, A. E., (566).  
 Wagner, A., 2112, 2216.  
 Wagner, E. D., (849), 1399, 1429.  
 Wahid, S., 1379.  
 Waitz, J. A., 781.  
 Wakasugi, M., 913.  
 Walker, J., (1872).  
 Walker, J. T., 2068.  
 Wallace, H. R., (734), 940, 941, 1516.  
 Wallace, I. L., (433).  
 Walters, H. J., (1285).  
 Walton, B. C., (1550), (2278).  
 Wang, C. F., 942, 1517.  
 Wang, C. P., 525.  
 Wang, C. Y., (1090), 1123, 1124.  
 Wang, H. C., (1124).  
 Wang, H. K., 1125.  
 Wang, S. H., 1034.  
 Wang, T. H., (1020).  
 Wang, W. C., (502).  
 Wang, Y. H., 523, 526.  
 Wang, Y. S., 524.  
 Wantland, W. W., 1138.  
 Ward, C. H., 2069.  
 Ward, H. L., 300.  
 Ward, J. W., 1808.  
 Warda, L., (77), 973.  
 Warner, B. W., 34.  
 Warren, K. S., (950).  
 Warren, L. E., 1952.  
 Waseem, M., 1308.  
 Wassileff, I., (228).  
 Watanabe, K., (196), (896), (1785), (1786).  
 Watanabe, S., 1850.  
 Watson, J. M., p. 237.  
 Watson, N. H. F., 2146.  
 Weber, T. B., 570.  
 Webster, G. A., 48, 221.  
 Wehrli, A., 1321.  
 Wei, J. L., 1056.  
 Wei, T., (815).  
 Weide, K. D., 187.  
 Weiner, D., 1590.  
 Weinman, C. J., 2217.  
 Weischer, B., 943.  
 Weiser, J., 2147.  
 Welch, H. E., 276, 277, 323.  
 Wells, J. C., (1927).  
 Weng, H. C., (1135).  
 Wensvoort, P., (1521).  
 Werner, A., 1057.  
 Werres, H., (1946).  
 Wertejuk, M., (186), 944.  
 Wester, R. E., 741.  
 Wharton, R. H., 914, 2023, 2024.  
 Wheatley, G. W., (1891).  
 White, J. B., 1851.  
 White, J. H., 273.  
 White, P. L., 1126.  
 Whitehead, A. G., 1380, 2013, 2014.  
 Whitlock, H. V., 604.  
 Whitlock, J. H., 428, 945, (2209).  
 Whitlock, L. S., (1929), (2094).  
 Whitten, L. K., 974.  
 Wieser, W., 699, 700, 814, 1256.  
 Wilcox, G. E., 1953.  
 Wilcox, H. S., 1788.  
 Wilkens, E. H., (191).  
 Wilkinson, F. C., 614.  
 Willemin-Clog, L., 35.  
 Williams, J. B., 2113, 2148.  
 Williams, J. R., 1381.  
 Williams, P., 1390.  
 Williams, R. W., 367.  
 Williamson, C. E., (798).  
 Williamson, F. S. L., (363).  
 Willmott, S., 691.  
 Wilson, A. L., 178.  
 Wilson, G. I., (1164).  
 Wilson, J. D., (2068).  
 Winfield, A. L., (249).  
 Winkler, L. R., 849.  
 Winslow, R. D., 742.  
 Winstead, N. N., (732), (1301), 1923.  
 Winter, H., 203.  
 Winter, H. A., 294.  
 Winter, M. W., (964).  
 Winterhalter, M., (669).  
 Wirtz, W., (1266).  
 Wiśniewski, W. L., 391.  
 Witkow, A., (1590).  
 Wolcott, G. B., 2087.  
 Wong Chi, L., (1429).  
 Woodruff, A. W., (44).  
 Woods, R. W., (16).  
 Wooldridge, D. S., (469).  
 Wootton, D. M., 1334, 2149.  
 Wright, C. A., 342, 354, 384, 946.  
 Wu, C., 1457.  
 Wu, C. F., (1081).  
 Wu, C. L., 1699.  
 Wu, H. N., (462).



- Wu, L. Y., 2114.  
 Wu, P. Y., (827).  
 Wu, S. C., (1370), 1382, (1383).  
 Wu, Y. H., (1007).  
 Wu, Y. M., (1421).  
 Wu, Y. S., 1035.  
 Wyant, K. D., (207), (906).  
 Wyant, Z. N., (151), (955), (2241), (2242).  
 Wyllie, T. D., (1918).  
 Wysocka, F., 1591.  
 Wysocki, E., 1809, 2313.
- Yagudina, A. K., (45).  
 Yajima, F., 109, 100.  
 Yakovenko, P. F., 605.  
 Yakovlev, S. A., (970).  
 Yamada, A., (474).  
 Yamada, S., (91).  
 Yamaguma, K., (1127).  
 Yamakawa, S., 2288.  
 Yamashita, J., 49, 915, 916, 1458, 1483, 2015.  
 Yamato, A., 1127.  
 Yamov, V. Z., 1763.
- Yanai, T., 392.  
 Yanchev, Y., 2150.  
 Yang, F. H., 1335.  
 Yang, J. Y., (967).  
 Yang, P., 815.  
 Yao, K. P., (462).  
 Yarborough, J. H., 204.  
 Yasin, S. A., 1852.  
 Yazima, F., 2218.  
 Yeh, L. S., 324, 816.  
 Yeh, Y. C., (509).  
 Yeh, Y. P., 1128.  
 Yen, C. K., (1531).  
 Yen, H. C., 462.  
 Yen, W. C., (1370), (1382), 1383.  
 Yen, Y., (1102).  
 Yin, P. Y., (670).  
 Yokogawa, M., 36, 374, 1793, 2151.  
 Yokoo, T., 743, 1309.  
 Yoshida, Y., 343.  
 Yoshimura, H., (374).  
 Young, V. H., 1954.  
 Yü, T. H., (1086), 1129.  
 Yü, Y., (829), 834.  
 Yuan, C. W., (1001).  
 Yudin, A. M., 1775.
- Yugami, S., (403).
- Zabolotskaya, M. M., 947.  
 Zajiček, D., 218.  
 Zakaria, H., 1573.  
 Zakhryalov, Y. N., 901.  
 Zamith, A. P. L., (805), (1284), (1365).  
 Zanzibar Protectorate, *p.* 375.  
 Zappa, A., 634.  
 Zarif, M., 850.  
 Żarnowski, E., 219, 692.  
 Zavadil, R., 188.  
 Zdun, V. I., 179.  
 Żebrowski, L., (216).  
 Želedón, R., (887).  
 Zerchaninov, L. K., 130.  
 Zerecero y D., M. C., (288).  
 Zettl, K., 157.  
 Zhdanov, V. M., 532.  
 Zhidkov, A. E., 1802.  
 Zimmermann, W. J., 111.  
 Zinn, D. J., 243.  
 Zobel, C. R., (376).  
 Żołnierkowa, D., 1700.  
 Zorikhina, V. I., (473).  
 Žuković, M., (535).

## INDEX OF SUBJECTS

The reference is to the serial number (numbers in **bold type** indicating abstracts), except in the case of book reviews etc. where page numbers are given in italics.

- Abbreviata kazachstanica* n.sp. in *Ophisaurus apodus* **820**.  
*Abramis brama*, *Diplostomulum* in **233**.  
 — —, *Metagonimus yokogawai* metacercariae in **235**.  
*Abudehduf abdominalis*, *Hysterolecitha tinkeri* n.sp. in **1971**.  
*Acanthatrium oligacanthum*, male genitalia **2091**.  
 — *pipistrelli*, male genitalia **2091**.  
*Acanthocephala*, protonephridia in taxonomy **2323**.  
*Acanthocephalans* in birds in Russia, new records **1343**.  
 — — *Cygnus columbianus* **221**.  
 — — fish in Venezuela **1980**.  
*Acanthocephalus ranae* chromosomes **2084**.  
*Acanthonchus duplicatus* n.sp., **814**.  
 — *rostratus* n.sp. **814**.  
 — (*Acanthonchus*) *duplicatus* n.sp. **814**.  
 — (*Seuratiella*) *rostratus* n.sp. **814**.  
*Acanthostomum acuti* n.sp. in *Crocodylus acutus acutus* **286**.  
*Acanthurus olivaceus*, *Genolinea ampladena* n.sp. in **1971**.  
*Accacladocoelium alveolatum* to *Guschan-skiana alveolata* n.g., n.comb. p. 372.  
*Acipenseridae*, helminths in **1249**.  
*Acrobeles soosi* to *Chiloplacus soosi*, n.comb. **790**.  
*Acuariidae*, classification **311**.  
*Aedes* spp., *Dirofilaria tenuis* in **2021**.  
 — —, intermediary for *Dirofilaria corynodes* **67**.  
 — —, — — — *repens* **67**.  
 — —, — — — *Setaria* of donkey **67**.  
 — —, *Microfilaria fijiensis* in **833**.  
 — *aegypti*, transmitting animal filariae **67**.  
 — *detritus*, intermediary for *Dipetalonema evansi* **1778**.  
 — *pembaensis*, intermediary for *Dirofilaria immitis* **67**.  
 — —, transmitting animal filariae **67**.  
 — —, — *Wuchereria patei* **67**.  
 Africa, see also specific territories.  
 —, *Armillifer armillifer* **1702**.  
 —, hookworm anaemia **60**.  
 —, ocular onchocerciasis **1122**.  
 —, schistosome intermediaries **843**, **844**.  
*Agamomermis pachysoma* n.comb. for *Mermis pachysoma* **323**.  
 — —, morphology **323**.  
*Agkistrodon piscivorus*, intermediary for *Gnathostoma spinigerum* **355**.  
 Agriculture, bibliography p. 236.  
*Agriolimax reticulatus*, intermediary for *Cystocaulus ocreatus* **2135**.  
*Agriion larva*, intermediary for *Tatria decacantha* **2121**.  
*Agrostis tenuis*, *Anguina agrostis* on **248**.  
*Alaureis forcipiformis* n.sp. in *Testudo hermanni* **1991**.  
 Alaska, see also North America, U.S.A.  
 —, *Diphyllobothrium* sp. **433**.  
 —, *Echinococcus granulosus* **685**.  
 —, helminths in *Canis lupus* **363**.  
 —, — — dog & fox **226**.  
 —, hookworms **433**.  
 —, hydatid **2070**.  
*Albizzia* sp., *Rotylenchoides variocaudatus* n.sp. associated with **2001**.  
*Alcedo attis*, *Alcedospirura collaricephala* n.g., n.sp. in **1367**.  
*Alcedospirura collaricephala* n.g., n.sp. in *Alcedo attis* **1367**.  
*Alces alces*, *Echinococcus granulosus* in **685**.  
 — — *gigas*, *Setaria* sp. in **1371**.  
*Alectagulus acontion*, *Catenotaenia* sp. in **822**.  
*Alectoris graeca*, helminths in **659**.  
*Allocreadioid* metacercaria, new, in *Pleurobrachia globosa* **773**.  
*Allocreadium alloneotenicum* n.sp. in *Limnephilus* sp., life-history **1334**.  
*Alosa* spp., *Mazocraes alosae* in **1857**.  
*Alouatta palliata* subsp., *Controrchis biliophilus* in **1969**.  
*Amabiliidae* Braun, 1900, taxonomy **1336**.  
*Amblyonema terdentatum* redescribed **891**.  
*Amblyonematinae* rejected **891**.  
*Ameiurus nebulosus*, *Corallobothrium intermedium* n.sp. in **817**.  
 — —, — *minutum* n.sp. in **817**.  
*Ammicola limosa*, *Cercaria illecebrosa* n.sp. in **775**.  
*Amphibdellatidae* emended **771**.  
*Amphibdelloides* synonym of *Amphibdella* **771**.



Amphibians, see also generic & group names.  
 —, *Camallanus* in 800.  
 —, helminths in 360, 361, 1814.  
 —, 2nd intermediary for *Astiotrema monticelli* 2137.  
 —, nematodes in 367.  
 —, trematodes in 360.  
*Amphidelus coronatus* n.sp. in Hungary 787.  
 — *dudichi* n.sp. in Hungary 787.  
*Ampliaecum ranae* n.sp. in *Rana* spp. in Pakistan 314.  
*Anafilaroides rostratus*, adult & larva redescribed 899.  
 — in cat in Ceylon, life-history & pathogenicity 633.  
 — — —, life-history 911.  
*Anas boschas*, 3rd intermediary for *Strigea elegans* 292.  
*Anatrchosoma cutaneum* in *Macaca mulatta* 1790.  
 — *cynamolgi* in *Macaca philippinensis* 1790.  
*Ancylostoma* & eosinophilia in man 491.  
 — in man in Brazil 432.  
 — & other diseases in man in Japan 103.  
 — *braziliense* larvae, chemicals tested against 964.  
 — *caninum* in dog, 4-iodo-thymol 1561.  
 — — — in Japan 196.  
 — —, effect of crowding 2218.  
 — — larvae in soil, tissue penetration 90.  
 — *duodenale*, histochemistry 2188.  
 — — larva, chemotropism 91.  
 — — —, polysaccharide distribution 2158.  
 — — larvae in soil, tissue penetration 90.  
 — — in man, effect of age on incidence 109.  
 — — — —, hexylresorcinol 1117.  
 — — — —, 4-iodo-thymol 1561.  
 — — — — in Italy 1106.  
 — — ova & larvae, effect of pickling 1570.  
 — *imperodontatum* in *Caracal nubicus*, female described 1363.  
 Ancylostomiasis, see also Creeping eruption, Hookworm anaemia.  
 — & cardiopathy in man 2226.  
 —, diagnosis & treatment 1083.  
 — in dog, treatment 634.  
 — & eosinophilia in man, tetrachlorethylene 51.  
 — in man 1092.  
 — — —, alkaline desoxybenzoin 514.  
 — — —, areca nut decoction 1094.  
 — — —, bethovenium hydroxynaphthoate 1679.

Ancylostomiasis, in man, 1-bromo-2-naphthol 1066, 1102, 1558.  
 — — — in China, control 479.  
 — — — —, epidemiology 1067, 1081.  
 — — — —, research reviewed 1123.  
 — — —, effect on pregnancy 1685.  
 — — —, electrocardiographic changes 2252.  
 — — — in French West Africa 1664.  
 — — —, haematology 1068.  
 — — —, Hydroxylen 1667.  
 — — — in India 1687.  
 — — —, iron treatment 1090.  
 — — — in Italy, treatment 1688.  
 — — — — Japan 1693.  
 — — — — Morocco 1095.  
 — — —, tetrachlorethylene 123, 1102.  
 — — —, treatment 1110.  
 — — —, unusual symptoms 1107.  
 — — Mexico, epidemiology 1661.  
 — & sickle cell anaemia in man 888.  
 — — — — trait in man 1091.  
*Ancyracanthopsis coronata* n.comb. for *Yseria coronata* 311.  
 — *quadripartita* n.comb. for *Yseria quadripartita* 311.  
*Andrássya vivipara* n.g., n.sp. 1987.  
*Andrya bialowizensis*, synonym of *Paranoplocephala infrequens* 1340.  
 — *caucasica*, synonym of *Paranoplocephala infrequens* 1340.  
*Aneides hardii*, *Thelandros salamandrae* n.sp. in 2007.  
 Angola, see also Africa.  
 —, helminths in man 117, 119.  
 —, onchocerciasis 85.  
 —, Porocephalidae 1384.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* 19.  
*Anguina agrostis* on *Agrostis tenuis*, morphology of galls & expulsion of larvae 248.  
 — *tritici* in wheat & rye, general account 1896.  
*Angusticaecum holoptera* redescribed 1991.  
 Animals, see also generic & group names.  
 —, Digenea in 287.  
 —, *Diphyllobothrium* in 40.  
 —, *Dirofilaria repens* in 67.  
 —, *Echinococcus multilocularis* cyst in 2127.  
 —, garlic 2306.  
 —, helminthiasis in 425.  
 —, helminths in 1, 224, 285, 413, 665, 796, 960, 981, 1232, 1441, 1479, 1542, 1821, 1822, 1848, 2261, 2265, 2324, 2332.  
 —, — & bacteria in 2331.

- Animals, hydatid in **464, 684, 1230, 1233**.  
 —, lungworms in **395**.  
 —, nematodes in **2077, 2266**.  
 —, parasites in **679, 1824, 2165**.  
 —, — & debility in **1851**.  
 —, Porocephalidae in **1384**.  
 —, *Schistosoma japonicum* in **1543, 1551**.  
 —, schistosomiasis in **1592**.  
 —, *Setaria cervi* in **1829**.  
 —, *Strongyloides ransomi* in **1240**.  
 —, tin arsenate **2311**.  
 —, toxicity of cyanacethydrazide to **2292**.  
 —, *Toxocara* in **1088**.  
 —, trematodes in **286, 1963**.  
 —, *Trichinella* in **1234**.  
 —, — *spiralis* in **111, 1547**.  
 —, domestic, cerebrospinal nematodiasis in **1840**.  
 —, —, copper sulphate **1828**.  
 —, —, cysticerciasis in **671, 1238**.  
 —, —, *Diphyllbothrium* in **1238**.  
 —, —, helminthiasis in **678, 687, p. 4**.  
 —, —, helminths in **222, 225, 664, 668, 675, 680, 682, 689, 1242, 1817, 1818, 1823, 1826, 1830, 1832, 1834, 1842, 2314, p. III, p. 239**.  
 —, —, — of fur-bearing animals in **1203**.  
 —, —, Hirudinea on **546**.  
 —, —, hydatid in **671, 681, 690**.  
 —, —, lungworms in **1231**.  
 —, —, parasites in **1833**.  
 —, —, piperazine **1560**.  
 —, —, *Schistosoma japonicum* in **1837, 1838**.  
 —, —, tin arsenate **677**.  
 —, —, trematodes in **1815**.  
 —, laboratory, *Fasciola hepatica* in **643**.  
 —, —, helminths in **644**.  
 —, —, *Paragonimus ohirai* in **1793**.  
 —, —, *Schistosoma japonicum* in **2277**.  
 —, wild, helminths in **1826**.  
 —, zoo, helminths in **1442**.  
 —, —, nematodes in **670, 1843**.  
*Anomotaenia prinopsia* n.sp. in *Prinops plumata* in Southern Rhodesia **1339**.  
*Anonchotaenia magniuterina* n.sp. in *Passer domesticus* & *Parus atricapillus* **297**.  
*Anonchus mangrovi* n.sp. **1995**.  
*Anopheles* spp. transmitting *Wuchereria bancrofti* in China **523**.  
 — *hyrcanus* var. *sinensis*, susceptibility to *Wuchereria bancrofti* **2018**.  
 — — — transmitting *Wuchereria malayi* in China **525**.  
 Anoplocephalids in ruminants in Russia **1239**.  
 Anoplocephalinae in rodents, taxonomy, distribution & evolution **1340**.  
*Anoplostoma subulatum* n.sp. **1995**.  
*Anoplostrongylus heydoni* to *Cylicospirura heydoni* n.comb. **1989**.  
 Anseriformes, see also Birds, generic names.  
 —, Schistosomatidae in **1323**.  
 Anthelmintics, Actamer **653**.  
 —, alkaline desoxybenzoin **514**.  
 —, anthiomaline **41, 201**.  
 —, antimony **450**.  
 —, — compounds **996**.  
 —, antrypol **82**.  
 —, areca nut decoction **1094**.  
 —, arecoline **624**.  
 —, *Artemisia monosperma* **2310**.  
 —, ascaridole **141**.  
 —, — aerosol **1754**.  
 —, Aspidiaceae of India **2300**.  
 —, Asuntol **177**.  
 —, aureomycin **1185**.  
 —, Bayer 21/199 **1562**.  
 —, bephenium compounds **2308**.  
 —, — embonate *p. 113*.  
 —, — hydroxynaphthoate **1679, 2289**.  
 —, Bilharstan **444**.  
 —, Bithionol **646**.  
 —, 1-bromo-2-naphthol **1066, 1102, 1558**.  
 —, 1-bromo-naphthol-(2) **1784**.  
 —, cadmium compounds **1563**.  
 —, calcium arsenate **1161**.  
 —, *Calotropis procera* latex **968**.  
 —, carbarsone **524**.  
 —, carbon tetrachloride **149, 150, 175, 210, 583, 605, 606, 657, 669, 1146, 1170, 1222, 1223, 1224, 1568, 1726, 1755, 1800**.  
 —, *Carica papaya* **62**.  
 —, chemicals tested **661, 964, 1571, 2295, 2302**.  
 —, chenopodium oil & tetrachlorethylene **1110**.  
 —, chloroquine **991, 1007, 1029, 1612**.  
 —, — & emetine **991**.  
 —, chlortetracycline **1556**.  
 —, copper & nicotine sulphates **1172**.  
 —, — sulphate **592, 1828**.  
 —, cyanacethydrazide **141, 153, 166, 551, 566, 1742, 2292, 2307, 2312, p. 239**.  
 —, Dichlorophen **37**.  
 —, dichlorophenarsine **1118**.  
 —, Dictyide **172, 192, 200**.  
 —, diethylcarbamazine **67, 72, 108, 515, 561, 1193, 1674, 1708**.  
 —, — citrate **201**.



Anthelmintics, diethylcarbamazine dihydrogen citrate 492.  
 —, — & magnopyrol 1684.  
 —, o, - o - dimethyl - 2, 2, 2 - trichloro - I - hydroxyethyl phosphonate 416.  
 —, discussed 687.  
 —, dithiazanine 508, 530, 1112, 1645, 1646.  
 —, — iodide 112, 988.  
 —, ditrazine phosphate 589.  
 —, Dizan premix 204.  
 —, domoic acid 1503.  
 —, Dow ET-57 575.  
 —, Ecobol 1178.  
 —, emetine 440.  
 —, — & chloroquine 440.  
 —, Fantorin 458.  
 —, *Ficus carica* latex 418.  
 —, — *glabrata* latex, effect of storage on efficacy 971.  
 —, Filmaron, mode of action 1565.  
 —, fouadin 1599.  
 —, Freon-112 545, 580.  
 —, garlic 2306.  
 —, Helmicidan 1226.  
 —, Helmisan 1648.  
 —, hetrazan 83, 95, 479, 486, 487, 497, 502, 505, 507, 521, 524, 1058, 1065, 1096, 1113, 1120, 1706, 1711, 1746.  
 —, — & carbarsone 505, 507, 521, 1096.  
 —, hexachlorethane 144, 669, 1144, 1225, 1810, 2304.  
 —, hexachlorophene 163, 1722.  
 —, hexylresorcinol 1005, 1117, 1682.  
 —, Hydroxylen 1667.  
 —, hygromycin B 181, 215, 1183, 1219, 1747.  
 —, 4-iodo-thymol 1561.  
 —, lithium antimony thiomalate 452.  
 —, *Lobelia radicans* compound 1004.  
 —, Lugol's solution 642.  
 —, *Melia azedarach* 1564.  
 —, — — bark 522.  
 —, miracil-D 444.  
 —, Neguvon 177, 2291, 2294, 2305.  
 —, neoarsphenamine 2228.  
 —, nilodin 993.  
 —, organic phosphorus compounds 2303, 2308.  
 —, oxygen 1692.  
 —, *Papaya carica* latex 418.  
 —, Paris green 1165, 1176.  
 —, pentylthiarsphenylmelamine 1659.  
 —, pheniodol 11.  
 —, phenol derivatives 2313.

Anthelmintics, phenothiazine 143, 151, 158, 415, 594, 598, 602, 647, 970, 974, 1140, 1155, 1158, 1172, 1714, *p.* 374.  
 —, — with calcium hydrogen phosphate 1162.  
 —, phenothiazine-salt 536, 600, 1567, 1729, 1753.  
 —, piperazine 76, 191, 638, 1555, 1560, 1675, 1681, 1825, 2301, 2309.  
 —, — adipate 1195, 1215.  
 —, — — with thiocarbanilate 100.  
 —, — citrate 101, 214, 1129, 1214, 1216.  
 —, — compounds 534, 973, 1213.  
 —, — dithiocarbamate 654.  
 —, — hexahydrate 481, 1210.  
 —, — hydrate 1677.  
 —, — salts 180.  
 —, — sulphate 589.  
 —, potassium antimony tartrate 967.  
 —, — — — causing exfoliative dermatitis 1566.  
 —, prednisolone 1663.  
 —, pumpkin seed extract 2299.  
 —, — — powder 1003.  
 —, pyrinium chloride 56.  
 —, — pamoate 56.  
 —, quinacrine 1712.  
 —, Ronnel 1562.  
 —, sodium antimony gluconate 994.  
 —, — — tartrate 1716.  
 —, — fluoride 613, 686, 1186, 1773.  
 —, — silicofluoride 1184, 1186, 1765, 1795.  
 —, stibophen 419, 962.  
 —, supatonin 1116.  
 —, suramin 57.  
 —, tartar emetic 443, 460, 972, 1006, 1014, 1032, 1035, 1598, 1605.  
 —, — — with chloroquine 1001.  
 —, — — — sodium bitartrate 1022.  
 —, technique for testing 965, 1792.  
 —, tetrachlorethylene 51, 123, 479, 1005, 1028, 1102, 2297.  
 —, tin arsenate 574, 677, 1557, 1741, 2311, 1179.  
 —, tobacco ineffective 1168.  
 —, Triostam 1607.  
 —, Trolene 2290.  
 —, various 116, 205, 578, 648, 1559, 1799, 1827, 2296.  
 —, — tested 969, 1205, 1686, 1743.  
 —, *Anthocephalus macrurus* in *Brama raji* in Spain 1859.  
 Anthocotylidae n.fam. 771.  
 Anthropozoonoses discussed 980.  
*Antilocapra americana*, helminths in 1806.

*Antilope cervicapra*, nematodes in **615**.

Ants, see also Insects.

—, 2nd intermediary for *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* **824**.

—, — — — — in Britain **825**.

Anura, see also Amphibians, generic names.

—, trematodes in **1431**.

*Apatemon gracilis minor*, life-history **1329**.

— *intermedius* to *Australapatemon intermedius* n.g., n.comb. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 p. 372.

— *pandubi* to *Pseudostrigea pandubi* n.comb. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 p. 372.

*Aphelenchoides asterocaudatus* n.sp. **1349**.

— *besseyi* in rice, ecology **1305**.

— — — — — & control **1306**.

— — — — — seed, rhodanateacetic esters **768**.

— *brevicaudatus* n.sp. **1349**.

— *brevionchus* n.sp. **1349**.

— *cocophilus* & red ring in coconut **1262**, **1884**.

— *hyderabadensis* n.sp. **1349**.

— *longiurus* n.sp. **1349**.

— *norveilleri* n.sp. **1983**.

— *ritzema-bosi* in chrysanthemum, movement **940**.

— — — — — movement in water films **941**.

— — — — — in *Peperomia* spp., new records **714**.

— — — — — strawberry in Britain **713**.

— — — — — technique for culturing **874**.

— *singhi* n.sp. **1349**.

*Aphelenchus avenae* in red pepper in India **1281**.

— *maximus* n.sp. **1349**.

— *mirzai* n.sp. **1349**.

*Aplectana agubernaculum* n.sp. in *Rana tigrina* **1996**.

— *asiatica* n.sp. in *Rana tigrina* & *Bufo melanostictus* **1996**.

— *courdurieri* n.sp. in *Rana* (*Ptychadena*) *mascarensis* in Madagascar, life-history **309**.

*Apodemus agrarius*, *Echinococcus multilocularis* in **883**.

— *flavicollis*, *Catenotaenia kratochvili* n.sp. in **785**.

*Apophallus mühlingi* in *Rhodeus sericeus* & *Blicca björnka* **389**.

*Apora dogieli* Ginetsinskaya, 1944 to *Gastrotaenia dogieli* n.comb. **298**.

Apple, *Pratylenchus* sp. on **1283**.

—, — *penetrans* in **2244**.

*Araeolaimoides botulus* n.sp. **814**.

*Araeolaimus boomerangifer* n.sp. **814**.

*Aratinga cactorum caixana*, *Capillaria plagiatia* n.sp. in **1353**.

Arctic, helminths in man & animals **1**.

*Ardea cinerea*, *Clinostomum kassimovi* n.sp. in **780**.

— — *jouyi*, *Polymorphus ardeae* n.sp. in **1343**.

Argentina, see also South America.

—, *Echinococcus granulosus* **620**.

—, eelworms in cotton **1290**.

—, *Heterodera rostochiensis* **1874**.

—, *Hymenolepis diminuta* **631**.

*Argya malcolmi*, *Vogea vestibularis* n.g., n.sp. in **1975**.

*Armaddillidium*, 2nd intermediary for *Dicrocoelioides petiolatum* **2143**.

*Armaddillo*, 2nd intermediary for *Dicrocoelioides petiolatum* **2143**.

*Armillifer armillifer* in man in Africa **1702**.

Arthropods, see also generic & group names.

—, metacercariae in **1968**.

—, nematodes in **1368**.

*Artigasias pauliani* var. *joliveti* n.var. in *Erionomus planiceps* in Belgian Congo **811**.

*Artionema africana* n.g., n.sp. in *Tragelaphus* spp. **324**.

— *altaica* n.comb. for *Setaria altaica* Raevskaya, 1928 **324**.

— *bernardi* n.comb. for *Setaria bernardi* Railliet & Henry, 1911 **324**.

— *bicoronata* n.comb. for *Filaria bicoronata* Linstow, 1901 **324**.

— *boulengeri* n.comb. for *Setaria boulengeri* Thwaite, 1927 **324**.

— *caelum* n.comb. for *Filaria caelum* Linstow, 1904 **324**.

— *congolensis* n.comb. for *Setaria congolensis* Railliet & Henry, 1911 **324**.

— *digitata* n.comb. for *Filaria digitata* Linstow, 1906 **324**.

— *dipetalonematoides* n.comb. for *Setaria dipetalonematoides* Chabaud & Rousselot, 1956 **324**.

— *hartwichi* n.sp. in *Capreolus capreolus* **324**.

— *hornbyi* n.comb. for *Setaria hornbyi* Boulenger, 1921 **324**.

— *javensis* n.comb. for *Setaria javensis* Vevers, 1923 **324**.

— *labiato-papillosa* n.comb. for *Filaria labiato papillare* Perroncito, 1882 **324**.

— *pillersi* n.comb. for *Setaria pillersi* Thwaite, 1927 **324**.



- Artionema poultoni* n.comb. for *Setaria poultoni* Thwaite, 1927 **324**.  
 — *scalprum* n.comb. for *Filaria scalprum* Linstow, 1907 **324**.  
 — *southwelli* n.comb. for *Setaria southwelli* Thwaite, 1927 **324**.  
 — *tundra* n.comb. for *Setaria tundra* Isaichikov & Raevskaya, 1928 **324**.  
 — *yorkei* n.comb. for *Setaria yorkei* Thwaite, 1927 **324**.  
*Artyfechinostomum* for *Paryphostomum* spp. **1959**.  
 Ascariasis in bile-duct of man, diagnosis & treatment **1097**.  
 — & intestinal obstruction in man **1073**.  
 — — — — —, treatment **1100**.  
 — in man 1125, 1665.  
 — — —, acupuncture **1059**.  
 — — —, complications **2256**.  
 — — —, control **520**.  
 — — —, *Melia azedarach* **1564**.  
 — — —, — bark **522**.  
 — — —, oxygen treatment **482**.  
 — — —, piperazine **1675**.  
 — — —, — adipate with thiocarbanilate **100**.  
 — — —, — citrate **101, 1129**.  
 — — — in Russia, general account **504**.  
 — — —, surgical complications **1658**.  
 — — —, treatment **1121**.  
 — — —, X-ray diagnosis **1077**.  
 — & peritonitis in man **54**.  
 — in pig, aureomycin **1185**.  
 — — —, sodium fluoride **1186**.  
 — — —, silicofluoride **1186**.  
 —, treatment 1061, 1062, 1063, 1064, 1101.  
 Ascarid antigens, haemagglutination & cross reactions **409**.  
 — ova, effect of mustard oils **378**.  
 — implanted into mouse, development **392**.  
 — in respiratory system, introduction by inhalation **89**.  
 —, survival in fish **696**.  
*Ascaridia* in fowl, phenothiazine **647**.  
 — — —, piperazine adipate **1215**.  
 — — —, sodium silicofluoride **1795**.  
 — *bonasae* in *Bonasa umbellus*, seasonal dynamics **658**.  
 — *galli*, bacterial flora 1574.  
 — —, development of muscle cells **1450**.  
 — in fowl, carbon tetrachloride **210**.  
 — — — — —, effect of vitamin A **211**.  
 — — — — —, treatment **219**.  
 — — —, inorganic pyrophosphatase **379**.  
*Ascaridia galli* & Newcastle disease in fowl, experimental **216**.  
 — — ova, effect of temperature on development **2200**.  
 — —, phenothiazine uptake *in vitro* **415**.  
 Ascaridina, taxonomy & evolution **306**.  
 Ascarids, *Artemisia monosperma* tested against *in vitro* **2310**.  
 — in cat & dog, piperazine adipate **1195**.  
 — — dog, *Ficus carica* latex **418**.  
 — — —, *Papaya carica* latex **418**.  
 —, effect of *Calotropis procera* latex *in vitro* **968**.  
 —, immunological diagnosis **92**.  
 — in sheep & cattle, morphology & life-history **228**.  
*Ascaris* in bile-duct of dog simulated by catheter **2219**.  
 — — — — man, diagnosis 1417, 1420.  
 — body-fluid & metabolites in guinea-pig, experimental **403**.  
 — in ear of man 999.  
 — & icterus in pig **1774**.  
 — — intestinal obstruction in man, oxygen treatment **1076**.  
 — — — — —, treatment 1060.  
 — in lachrymal duct of man **494**.  
 — — man, *Carica papaya* **62**.  
 — — —, diagnosis **2264**.  
 — — —, statistical study of ova in faeces **88**.  
 — not transmitting hog cholera in pig **186**.  
 — ova, distribution & mode of spread **2192**.  
 — —, hatching **1513**.  
 — — homogenate in rat, experimental **1526**.  
 — —, stimulation of hatching **2124**.  
 — of pig, antigens **2263**.  
 — — —, — in body fluid **407**.  
 — — —, — — — — metabolites **411**.  
 — in pig, Bayer 21/199 **1562**.  
 — of pig, development of muscle cells **1450**.  
 — — pig, effect of anaerobiosis on X-irradiated ova **1443**.  
 — in pig, general account **614**.  
 — of pig, growth region of ovary **2103**.  
 — in pig, haematology **187**.  
 — — —, hygromycin B **181, 1183**.  
 — — —, Ronnel **1562**.  
 — — —, sodium fluoride **613**.  
 — — —, — silicofluoride **1765**.  
 — — —, treatment **1775**.  
 — & pulmonary disease in pig **184**.  
 — *deciens* Krabbe, 1878 to *Phocanema* n.g. **317**.

- Ascaris laevis* in mammals, histopathology **401**.  
 — *lumbricoides* antigens **2273**.  
 — —, carbohydrate metabolism **1492**.  
 — —, domoic acid tested against **1503**.  
 — —, effect of oxygen *in vitro* **2215**.  
 — —, glycogen metabolism **922**.  
 — — & intestinal perforation in man **1655**.  
 — —, lipids in tissues **1487**.  
 — — in man **1697**.  
 — — — in Brazil **432**.  
 — — & mesenteric adenitis in man **75**.  
 — — muscle, electrical activity **1497**.  
 — —, nutrition & excretion *in vitro* **923**.  
 — — ova, chemicals tested against **2302**.  
 — — —, effect of pickling **1569**.  
 — — —, phenol derivatives tested against **2313**.  
 — — —, polar body **2194**.  
 — — — in rabbit, granulomata **2220**.  
 — — of pig, antigens compared **410**.  
 — — —, enzyme activity *in vitro* culture **377**.  
 — — —, lactic dehydrogenase **380**.  
 — — in pig, piperazine salts **180**.  
 — — & pulmonary eosinophilia in man **2250**.  
 — — — tropical eosinophilia in man **402**.  
 — — var. *suum*, metabolic changes *in vitro* **2173**.  
 — *ovis* in sheep in Russia **1177**.  
 — *suum* ova, survival in silage **400**.  
*Ascarops strongylina*, gubernaculum demonstrated **901**.  
 Asia, see also specific territories.  
 —, helminths in animals **2332**.  
*Asparagus officinalis* var. *altilis* diffusate toxic to *Trichodorus christiei* **2202**.  
*Aspiculuris ackerti* n.sp. in *Neotoma* spp. in U.S.A. **316**.  
 — *tetraptera* antiserum, cross reactions with nematode antigen **2284**.  
 — — in mouse, anthelmintics tested **969**.  
 Aspidiaceae in India, filicin content **2300**.  
 Aspidogastrea, monograph addendum **2071**.  
*Aspius aspius*, *Metagonimus yokogawai* metacercariae in **235**.  
*Assimineia parasitologica*, 1st intermediary for *Paragonimus ohirai* **343**.  
*Astacus dauricus*, 2nd intermediary for *Paragonimus* **1020**.  
*Astiotrema monticelli* in *Natrix natrix* & *Vipera berus*, life-history **2137**.  
 — *odhneri* synonym of *A. reniferum* **1330**.  
 — *reniferum* in *Clarias lazera*, synonymy **1330**.  
*Astiotrema sudanensis* n.sp. in *Trionyx triunguis* in Sudan **1330**.  
 Atlantic, helminths in elasmobranchs **236**.  
*Atractis dactylura* redescribed **1991**.  
*Atriactenia procyonis* in *Procyon lotor*, life-history **904**.  
*Atrochromadora* nom.nov. for *Chromadoropsis* Wieser nec Filipev **814**.  
 — *obscura* n.sp. **814**.  
*Auchenia glama*, nematodes in **615**.  
*Auridistomum georgiense* n.sp. in *Chelydra serpentina serpentina* in U.S.A. **1325**.  
*Australapatemon intermedius* n.g., n.comb. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 for *Apatemon intermedius* p. 372.  
 Australia, *Echinococcus granulosus* **1228, 1229**.  
 —, eelworms in plants **719, 1865, 1866, 1876**.  
 —, fascioliasis **144**.  
 —, helminths in domestic animals p. 239.  
 —, — — Eutheria **1434**.  
 —, — — Herbivora **1435**.  
 —, — — man **1436**.  
 —, — — monotremes & marsupials **1433**.  
 —, — — pig **1435**.  
 —, — — sheep **1737**.  
 —, heterophyids **2078**.  
 —, hydatid **164, 1228, 1230**.  
 —, *Mastophorus muris muris* **359**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. **245**.  
 —, nematodes in cattle **538, 1717**.  
 —, — — *Trichosurus vulpecula* **359**.  
 —, *Nematodirus abnormalis* **359**.  
 —, — *helveticus* **359**.  
 —, paramphistomiasis **144**.  
 —, *Protostrongylus rufescens* **2073**.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus drepanoformis* n.sp. **1373**.  
*Australorbis glabratus*, antibiotics tested against **851**.  
 — —, effect of sodium pentachlorophenate **2031**.  
 — —, electrophoresis of blood proteins **354**.  
 — —, life-cycle & fecundity **1395**.  
 — —, morphology **842**.  
 — — in Puerto Rico, control by sodium pentachlorophenate **855**.  
 — — — —, effect of flooding on population **1396**.  
 — —, *Schistosoma mansoni* in **845, 1399**.  
 — —, technique for culturing **862**.  
 — — *olivaceus*, internal self-fertilization **838**.  
 — *tenagophilus*, morphology **842**.



Avocado, *Pratylenchus vulnus* in 1912.  
 —, *Radopholus similis* in 1894.  
*Axonolaimus interrogativus* n.sp. 814.  
*Azygia acuminata* in fish, life-history 2149.

Bacteria toxic to eelworms 2154.  
 — & viruses transmitted by free-living eelworms 1703.

— — — transmitted by helminths 406.

Bahamas, see also West Indies.

—, helminths in domestic animals 664.

*Bairdiella chrysurus*, *Pseudopecoelus manteri* n.sp. in 1974.

Banana, eelworms & Panama disease in 1905.

—, *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* & *Fusarium* wilt in 260.

—, *Radopholus similis* & *Fusarium* wilt in 260.

*Barbus barbus*, *Dactylogyrus dyki* n.sp. on 1957.

Barley, *Heterodera avenae* in 1909.

*Basiria graminophila* n.g., n.sp. on grass in India 810.

*Bathylaimus bicornatus* n.sp. 814.

— *tarsioides* n.sp. 814.

Bats, helminths in 290.

Beet, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 1907, 1908.

—, *Heterodera schachtii* in 1911.

*Belanisakis ibidis* Maplestone, 1932 to *Porrocaecum ibidis* n.comb. 315.

Belgian Congo, see also Africa, Ruanda-Urundi.

—, *Artigasia pauliani* var. *jolivetii* n.var. 811.

—, *Biomphalaria alexandrina pfeifferi* 841.

—, cestode larva in *Mus musculus* 1804.

—, *Gordiorhynchus* sp. 786.

—, onchocerciasis 1651.

Belgium, see also Europe.

—, cysticerciasis 976.

—, eelworms in plants 1881.

Belonolaiminae n.subf. 2014.

*Belonolaimus* in soil, effect of texture on populations 739.

— sp. in East Africa, first record p. 375.

— *longicaudatus* in *Citrus paradisi*, pathology 2255.

— — — crop plants, dibromochloropropane 1927.

Bermuda, nematodes in amphibians 367.

—, — — crustaceans 367.

*Beta* spp., *Heterodera schachtii* in 1886.

—, *Meloidogyne* spp. in 1886.

*Beta vulgaris* seeds, stimulating larval emergence in *Heterodera schachtii* 2168.

*Biarmifer gibber* n.sp. 814.

Bibliography, agriculture p. 236.

—, helminthology 2072.

*Bicaulus sagittatus* in *Dama dama*, first record 227.

*Bilharziella polonicae* cercaria, morphology 1329.

*Binema korsakowi*, male allotype described 1368.

— *mirzaia*, male allotype described 1368.

Biography, Kotlán, S. 423.

Biology, *Australorbis glabratus* 1395.

—, *Bunostomum trigonocephalum* 394.

—, *Corynosoma* 1344.

—, dactylogyrids 1248.

—, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* 1499.

—, *Dorylaimus stagnalis* 1463.

—, eelworms in mangrove swamps 238.

—, *Gongylonema pulchrum* 1507.

—, *Haemonchus contortus* 945.

—, hookworm larvae 1068.

—, lungworms 395.

—, *Metagonimus yokogawai* 929.

—, miracidia 946.

—, nematodes in sheep 931.

—, *Paratylenchus* spp. 1509, 2157.

—, *Pratylenchus brachyurus* 716.

—, — *zeae* 716.

—, *Taenia twitchelli* 1440.

—, *Uncinaria stenocephala* 397.

*Biomphalaria*, morphology 843.

—, nomenclature & taxonomy 844.

— *alexandrina pfeifferi* in Belgian Congo, replacing *Physopsis africana* 841.

— *wansonii* n.subsp. 843.

— *angulosa* n.sp. 483.

— *boissyi*, chemicals tested against 1402.

— *camerunensis manzadica* n.subsp. 843.

— *madagascariensis*, intermediary for *Schistosoma mansoni* 1391.

—, — — — in Madagascar 1392.

— *pfeifferi* & *Taphius centimetralis*, morphology, taxonomy & hybridization 338.

— *rhodesiensis* n.subsp. 843.

— *sudanica* in Uganda, control 2025.

Bionomics, see also Ecology, Physiology.

—, *Aphelenchoides ritzema-bosi* 940, 941.

—, *Ascaris suum* 400.

—, *Belonolaimus* 739.

—, cestodes in birds 391.

—, *Crepidostomum farionis* 231.

—, *Cryptocotyle lingua* cercariae 2206.

- Bionomics, *Culex pipiens fatigans* 331.  
 —, *Cyathocephalus truncatus* 2017.  
 —, *Dictyocaulus filaria* 400.  
 —, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 1908.  
 —, — — races 1302.  
 —, *Echinorhynchus coregoni* 2017.  
 —, eelworms in grass 1318.  
 —, — — plants p. 4.  
 —, *Fasciola gigantica* miracidia 938.  
 —, helminth ova 426, 2167.  
 —, helminths in marine mammals 357.  
 —, — — *Martes zibellina* 636.  
 —, *Heterakis* 1218.  
 —, *Heterodera göttingiana* 734.  
 —, — *rostochiensis* 1261, 1887, 2184.  
 —, — *schachtii* 734, 941, 1268, 1303, 1516.  
 —, — — larvae 2153.  
 —, hookworm larvae 352.  
 —, — ova & larvae 1488.  
 —, hydatid 2156.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. 1486.  
 —, — *hapla* 2155, 2160.  
 —, *Metastrongylus apri* ova & larvae 1510.  
 —, nematode larvae 146, 944.  
 —, nematodes 1759.  
 —, nematodes in sheep 1758, 1760.  
 —, — — zebu 2183.  
 —, *Nematodirus battus* 1180.  
 —, — *filicollis* 1180.  
 —, — *spathiger* ova & larvae 398.  
 —, *Oncomelania nosophora* 336, 337.  
 —, *Pratylenchus penetrans* 1882, 2162.  
 —, *Proteocephalus filicollis* 1464.  
 —, *Taenia saginata* ova 2187.  
 —, trematode larvae 2026.  
 —, *Trichodorus christiei* 2210.  
 —, *Trichostrongylidae* 540.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus* 352.  
 —, *Tylenchorhynchus claytoni* 724.  
 Biporophyllidea Subramaniam, 1939 suppressed 298.  
 Birds, see also generic & group names.  
 —, acanthocephalans in 1343.  
 Birds, acanthocephalans in 1343.  
 —, *Capillaria* spp. in 2002.  
 —, *Cyathostoma lari* in 1475.  
 —, Digenea in 1252.  
 —, helminths in 297, 1355.  
 — not infected by *Echinococcus granulosus* 1813.  
 —, strigeids in 1335.  
 —, *Thelazia* spp. of 302.  
 — transporting *Taenia* ova 650.  
 — aquatic, helminths in 1445.  
*Bithymia leachi*, 1st intermediary for *Astiotrema monticelli* 2137.  
 — *tentaculata*, *Cercaria vivacis* n.sp. in 1329.  
*Blattophila suppelaima*, male allotype described 1368.  
*Blicca björnka*, *Apophallus mühlingi* in 389.  
*Bonasa umbellus*, *Ascaridia bonasae* in 658.  
 — —, *Brachylecithum orfi* n.sp. in 291.  
 — —, *Tanaisia* sp. in 291.  
*Bothitrematidae* n.fam. 771.  
*Bothrioscolex* validated 784.  
 Bovines, see also Animals, domestic, Buffalo, Cattle, Ruminants, Zebu & generic names.  
 —, *Nematodirus* spp. in 1154.  
 Bovines, *Nematodirus* spp. in 1154.  
 —, *Setaria* spp. in 1845.  
*Brachycoeliidae* revised 774.  
 —, revision & taxonomy 1962.  
*Brachycoelium elongatum* n.sp. 774.  
 — *obesum*, life-history 774.  
*Brachylaemid* metacercariae in snails in Poland, new records 776.  
*Brachylaemus fulvus*, synonymy 776.  
 — *migrans* var. *a.* (Dujardin, 1845) synonym of *B. fulvus* 776.  
 — *oesophagei* synonym of *B. fulvus* 776.  
 — *recurvus* in *Eliomys quercinus* & *Glis glis*, first record 356.  
*Brachylaime* orthography 1331.  
 — *microti* n.sp. in *Microtus longicaudus baileyi* 1331.  
 — *rauschi*, morphology 1331.  
*Brachylecithum orfi* n.sp. in *Bonasa umbellus* 291.  
 — *schamurati* n.sp. in *Emberiza bruniceps* 1355.  
*Bradypus griseus*, *Moniezia benedeni* in 295.  
*Brama raji*, *Anthocephalus macrurus* in 1859.  
*Brassica napus* var. *napobrassica*, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* on 273.  
 Brassicas, *Meloidogyne* spp. on 245.  
 Brazil, see also South America.  
 —, *Ancylostoma* 432.  
 —, *Ascaris lumbricoides* 432.  
 —, *Capillaria plagiaticia* n.sp. 1353.  
 —, *Culex pipiens fatigans* 331.  
 —, *Dirofilaria immitis* 1781.  
 —, filariasis *bancrofti* 93, 94.  
 —, *Graphidiops assimilis* n.sp. 1993.



Brazil, helminths in *Lophiosilurus alexandri* 1251.

—, — — man 3, 6, 989, 1584.

—, *Ichthyocephalus antenori* n.sp. 1378.

—, marine eelworms 1995.

—, *Meloidogyne* spp. 1269.

—, — *exigua* 1868.

—, nematodes in Gryllotalpoidea 1357.

—, *Neoechinorhynchus spectabilis* n.sp. 1345.

—, *Paragraphidium pseudosexradiatum* n.g., n.sp. 1994.

—, *Pratylenchus* sp. 1283.

—, — *steineri* 1284.

—, *Proteocephalus platystomi* n.sp. 1337.

—, *Schistosoma mansonii* 387, 1026.

—, — — intermediaries 835.

—, schistosomiasis 1572.

—, trematodes in Anura 1431.

—, *Wuchereria bancrofti* 59, 84, 327, 1113.

—, *Zonothrix helochaesae* n.sp. 1360.

*Breinlia sergenti* for *Filaria sergenti* 319.

— — in *Nycticebus tardigradus*, morphology 319.

*Brevibucca* discussed 320.

Britain, see also Europe.

—, *Aphelenchoides ritzema-bosi* 713.

—, *Capillaria* spp. 2002.

—, *Cyathostoma lari* 1475.

—, *Cystocaulus ocreatus* 2135.

—, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* 2nd intermediary 825.

—, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 713.

—, eelworms in plants p. 112.

—, *Fasciola hepatica* 1505.

—, — — & black disease 420, 421.

—, *Heterodera rostochiensis* 1897.

—, hydatid 691, 1632.

—, medical helminthology p. 373.

—, *Meloidogyne javanica* p. 374.

—, *Nacobbus* sp. 254.

—, — *serendipiticus* n.sp. 1351.

—, *Nematodirus helvetianus* 1175.

—, nematology p. 5, p. 374.

—, *Ostertagia lyrata* 564.

—, *Pratylenchus* spp. 737.

—, *Proterogynotaenia dougi* n.sp. 1342.

—, *Trichostrongylus longispicularis* 564.

—, *Trocheta bykovskii* 2076.

—, veterinary helminthology p. 374.

British Honduras, *Mansonella ozzardi* not found 66.

— —, *Onchocerca* not found 66.

— —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* not found 66.

*Brugia* n.g. for *Wuchereria malayi*, *W. pahangi* & *W. patei* 1988.

*Brugia* spp. in cat, diethylcarbamazine 1193.

— *malayi* microfilariae, periodic & semi-periodic forms 1447.

— — —, periodicity 1192.

— *pahangi* microfilariae, periodicity 1192.

— *patei* in *Mansonia uniformis*, development 1466.

*Bubulcus ibis*, *Paryphostomum bubulcusi* n.sp. in 1959.

— —, — *dollfusi* n.sp. in 1959.

Buffalo, see also Bovines, Ruminants.

—, *Dinobdella ferox* on 546.

—, hydatid in 1735.

—, nematodes in 537.

—, *Schistosoma nasalis* in 156.

—, *Stephanofilaria zaheeri* & ear sore in 155.

*Bufo americanus*, 2nd intermediary for *Strigea elegans* 292.

— *melanosticus*, *Aplectana asiatica* n.sp. in 1996.

— —, *Cosmocercoides multipapillata* n.sp. in 1997.

— *viridis*, *Cosmocerca kashmirensis* n.sp. in 1350.

— —, *Ganeo bufonis* n.sp. in 1965.

— —, — *tigrinum* in 1965.

— —, helminths in 881.

*Bulbodacnitis globosa* in *Trutta trutta* m. *fario* in Czechoslovakia, first record & morphology 232.

Bulgaria, see also Europe.

—, *Dorylaimus holdemani* n.sp. 794.

—, *Fasciola hepatica* 1474.

—, *Setaria equina* 132.

*Bulinus*, nomenclature & taxonomy 844.

— spp., paper chromatography of body-surface mucus 384.

— —, *Schistosoma haematobium* in 1546.

— *mariei*, intermediary for *Schistosoma haematobium* 1391.

— *truncatus*, *Schistosoma haematobium* in 1398.

— (Physopsis) *abyssinicus*, *Schistosoma haematobium* in 1478.

*Bunostomum* in cattle, phenothiazine 1158.

— *trigonocephalum* ova & larvae, effect of temperature & humidity on development 394.

*Butlerioides* n.g. for *Butlerius okai* 1365.

*Butlerius brevispiculatus* to *Diplogaster brevispiculatus* n.comb. 1365.

— *okai* to *Butlerioides* n.g. 1365.

— *singularis* n.sp. 1365.

*Bychowysella* Achmerov, 1952 synonymy 1322.

- Caballeriana lagodovsky* n.g., n.sp. for *Odhnerium calyptricotyle* Lloyd, 1938 nec Monticelli, 1893 p. 372.
- Caenorhabditis briggsae*, folic acid requirement 1490.
- Cairina moschata*, hexachlorethane 1810.
- Callinectes sapidus*, *Myzobdella lugubris* on 953.
- Callistephus chinensis*, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 711.
- Callistoura brygooi* n.g., n.sp. in *Lemur macaco* 310.
- Calyptronema pachyderma* n.sp. 814.
- Camacolaimus bulbosus* n.sp. 2009.
- Camallanidae in vertebrates in East Pakistan 800.
- Camallanides* sp. in *Hydrophis cyanocinctus* 800.
- Camallanus* in reptiles & amphibians, key to spp. 800.
- *nodulosus* n.sp. in *Rana cyanophlyctis* 800.
- *thapari* n.sp. in *Rana tigrina* 800.
- Camel, *Dipetalonema evansi* in 1778.
- , nematodes of *Ovis musimon* in 188.
- , — — sheep in 188.
- Camelus dromedarius*, helminths in 1776, 1777.
- Cameronia biovata*, male described 1360.
- Cameroniinae n.subf. 1357.
- Cameroons, *Chrysops* spp. 326.
- , *Loa loa* 326.
- , *Taenia saginata* 42.
- Campeloma decisum*, intermediary for *Azygia acuminata* 2149.
- Canada, see also North America.
- , capillariasis p. 239.
- , *Dibothriocephalus* sp. 48.
- , *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 704, 708.
- , eelworms in plants 705, 707, 1258, 1867.
- , — — tree nurseries 698.
- , helminthology p. 239.
- , lungworms p. 239.
- , *Meloidogyne* spp. 706.
- , — *arenaria* 1257.
- , mermithids 274.
- , *Paratylenchus aciculus* n.sp. 303.
- , — *aculentus* n.sp. 303.
- , — *audriellus* n.sp. 303.
- , *Wyominia tetoni* 879.
- Cancer & schistosomiasis in man 1610.
- — — *japonica* in man 1008.
- Canis latrans*, *Diectophyme renale* in 663.
- *lupus*, helminths in 363.
- Cantaloup, eelworms not causing crown-blight in 1899.
- , *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* in 1939.
- Cape Verde Islands, helminths in man 122.
- Capillaria* in *Phasianus*, carbon tetrachloride 1223.
- sp. & creeping eruption in man 1676.
- spp. in birds in Britain, redescrptions & new records 2002.
- — & *Trichuris vulpis*, differentiation of ova 193.
- *aerophila* in dog in U.S.A. 627.
- *caudinflata*, cuticular spines 651.
- *columbae*, morphology 651.
- *latridopsis* to *Gessyella* n.g. 1992.
- *penidoi* to *Ritaklossia* n.g. 1992.
- *plagiaticia* n.sp. in *Aratinga cactorum caixana* in Brazil 1353.
- Capillariasis in fowl in Canada p. 239.
- Capillarid in larynx of fowl 649.
- Capillariinae, taxonomy 1992.
- Capra cylindricornis*, *Nematodirus junctispicularis* n.sp. in 795.
- *hircus*, *Ostertagia skrjabini* n.sp. in 1370.
- Capreolus capreolus*, *Artionema hartwichi* n.sp. in 324.
- —, *Nematodirus junctispicularis* n.sp. in 795.
- Capsala pricei* n.sp. on *Makaira mitzukurii* in Mexico 281.
- Capsulata edenensis* n.g., n.sp. in *Limosa lapponica*, life-history 1341.
- Caracal rubicus*, *Ancylostoma iperodontatum* in 1363.
- Cardiocephaloides brandesii* n.g., n.comb. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 for *Cardiocephalus brandesii* p. 372.
- Cardiocephalus brandesii* to *Cardiocephaloides brandesii* n.g., n.comb. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 p. 372.
- Carica papaya*, *Rotylenchulus reniformis* in 758.
- Carmyerius spatiosus*, excretory system 900.
- Carnation, *Criconemoides xenoplax* & disease in 735.
- , *Meloidogyne* spp. & *Fusarium* wilt in 1910.
- Carneophallus arenaria* n.comb. for *Spelotrema arenaria* 1960.
- *papillorobusta* n.comb. for *Spelotrema papillorobusta* 1960.
- *skryabini* n.sp. in *Didelphis marsupialis etensis* in Costa Rica 1960.



Carnivores, see also Mammals, generic names.

—, *Echinococcus granulosus* in 1229.

—, helminths in 362.

—, opisthorchiasis in 1831.

—, *Trichinella* in 683.

Carp controlling *Lymnaea* 854.

Carrot, *Meloidogyne* in 1893.

Caryophyllida, taxonomy 784.

Caryophyllidea in fish, survey & host list 1856.

Cat, *Anafilaroides rostratus* in 633, 911.

—, *Clonorchis sinensis* in 12.

—, diethylcarbamazine 1193.

—, heterophyds in 2078.

—, *Mastophorus muris muris* in 359.

—, *Opisthorchis tenuicollis* in 1191.

—, paragonimiasis in 1559.

—, *Paragonimus kellicotti* in 2181.

—, *Paropisthorchis caninus* in 1780.

—, piperazine adipate 1195.

—, *Spirometra mansonoides* in 2129, 2193.

—, *Toxascaris leonina* in 632, 2139.

—, *Troglostrongylus* sp. in 628.

*Catantops quadratus*, *Gordiorhynchus* sp. in 786.

*Catenotaenia*, distribution 882.

— sp. in *Alectagulus acontion* 822.

— — Tenora, 1957 to *Catenotaenia cricetorum* f. *glareolica* n.f. 785.

— *kratochvili* n.sp. in *Apodemus flavicollis* 785.

— (*Catenotaenia*) n.subg. 785.

— — *cricetorum* f. *glareolica* n.f. for *Catenotaenia* sp. Tenora, 1957 785.

— (Meggittina) for *Meggittina* Lynsdale, 1953 785.

— — *baeri* n.comb. for *Meggittina baeri* 785.

— (*Spasskijela*) n.subg. 785.

— — *kratochvili* n.sp. in *Apodemus flavicollis* 785.

Catenotaeniidae, revision & key to genera & species 785.

Catfish, *Procamallanus dacca* n.sp. in 800.

*Catostomus macrocheilus*, *Plagiocirrus testeus* n.sp. in 817.

Cattle, see also Animals, domestic, Bovines, Ruminants.

—, alveolar hydatid in 662.

—, ascaridole 141.

—, ascarids in 228.

—, carbon tetrachloride 149, 150, 669, 1146.

—, *Cooperia punctata* & *Eimeria* spp. in 139.

—, — — in pancreas of 1152.

Cattle, cyanacethydrazide 141, 153, 566, 2312, p. 239.

—, cysticerciasis in 136, 559, 976, 1156, 1159.

—, *Cysticercus bovis* in 550, 558, 562, 568, 975, 1147, 1724, 2044, 2315.

—, — — transmitting neo-rickettsia in 1576.

—, — *inermis* in 1448.

—, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in 1836.

—, dictyocauliasis in 1157.

—, *Dictyocaulus* in 570, 1732, 1734.

—, — *viviparus* in 137, 154, 551, 553, 556, 567, 2230, p. 4.

—, diethylcarbamazine 561.

—, o,o-dimethyl-2,2,2-trichloro-I-hydroxyethyl phosphonate 416.

—, *Fasciola* & carcinoma in 1148.

—, — *gigantica* in 138, 223, 1236.

—, — *hepatica* in 142, 557, 1225, 1836, 2274.

—, — — & black disease in 420, 421.

—, fascioliasis in 144, 554, 1150, 1721.

—, Freon-112 545.

—, *Haemonchus placei* in 563.

—, helminthiasis in 666.

—, — of p. 4, p. 237.

—, helminths in 148, 1227.

—, hexachlorethane 669, 1144, 2304.

—, hexachlorophene 163, 1722.

—, Hirudinea in 1736.

—, hydatid in 539, 548, 1730, 1731.

—, *Linguatula* larva in heart of 541.

—, — *serrata* larva in 543.

—, liver-fluke in 1545, 1816.

—, lungworms in 157, 1151, 1727, p. 239.

—, *Mecistocirrus digitatus* in 549.

—, Neguvon 2291.

—, nematodes in 134, 135, 145, 538, 544, 1426, 1717.

—, *Nematodirus helvetianus* in 359.

—, neoascariasis in 1718.

—, *Neoascaris vitulorum* in 1733.

—, *Oesophagostomum radiatum* in 2201.

—, *Onchocerca gutturosa* & Wahi disease in 555.

—, organic phosphorus compounds 2303.

—, *Ostertagia lyrata* in 564.

—, — *ostertagi* in 902.

—, — — & *Eimeria* spp. in 140.

—, — — — *Trichostrongylus axei* in 147.

—, paramphistomiasis in 144, 1153.

—, *Paramphistomum microbothrioides* in 2074.

—, — *microbothrium* in 2074.

- Cattle, parasites in 1720.  
 —, parasitic gastro-enteritis in 1827.  
 —, phenothiazine 143, 1158.  
 —, phenothiazine-salt 1729.  
 —, *Setaria erschovi* n.sp. in 1382.  
 —, — *tangi* n.sp. in 1382.  
 —, sodium antimony tartrate 1716.  
 —, *Stephanofilaria* & hump sore in 552.  
 —, *Stephanurus dentatus* in 661.  
 —, *Strongyloides papillosus* in 1145.  
 —, technique for administering carbon tetrachloride to 1726.  
 —, *Thelazia* spp. in 1149.  
 —, — *brevispiculata* n.sp. in 815.  
 —, — *hsui* n.sp. in 815.  
 —, — *kansuensis* n.sp. in 815.  
 —, — *rhodesii* in 547.  
 —, trematodes in 1723.  
 —, Trichostrongylidae in 540.  
 —, trichostrongylosis & copper deficiency 542.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus axei* in 955.  
 —, — — of horse in 151.  
 —, — *longispicularis* in 560, 564.  
 —, Trolene 2290.  
*Centaurea moschata*, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 711.  
 Central America, see specific territories.  
*Centrorhynchus*, nomenclature 300.  
*Cephalobellus icemi* n.comb. for *Schwenkiella icemi* 1359.  
 — *longicaudatum* n.comb. for *Schwenkiella longicaudatum* 1359.  
 — *robustum* n.comb. for *Schwenkiella robustum* 1359.  
 Cephalopods, helminths in 2325.  
*Ceramonema carinatum* n.sp. 814.  
 Cercaria in *Pisidium compressum*, morphology of papillae 1327.  
*Cercaria adoxovirgula* n.sp. in *Pleurocera acuta* 1967.  
 — *Apatemon intermedius* to *C. Australapatemi intermediae* n.comb. p. 372.  
 — *Australapatemi intermediae* n.comb. for *C. Apatemon intermedius* p. 372.  
 — *bryobulga* n.sp. in *Goniobasis* sp. 1967.  
 — *celatoglandis* n.sp. in *Goniobasis livescens* 1967.  
 — *cordivirgula* n.sp. in *Pleurocera acuta* 1967.  
 — *hamburgensis* larva of *Apatemon gracilis minor* 1329.  
 — *illecebrosa* n.sp. in *Annicola limosa* 775.  
 — *kotai* n.sp. in *Indoplanorbis exustus* 1973.  
 — *luteoli* n.sp. in *Lymnaea luteola* 1972.  
*Cercaria mathpurenensis* n.sp. in *Indoplanorbis exustus* 1973.  
 — *melagraphia* n.sp. in *Melagraphia aethiops* 1326.  
 — *meringura* redescribed 1967.  
 — *neusticoides* n.sp. in *Pleurocera acuta* 1967.  
 — *notura* n.sp. in *Goniobasis livescens* 1967.  
 — *owreae* in *Sagitta hexaptera*, morphology 893.  
 — *papiliogona* n.sp. in *Pleurocera acuta* 1967.  
 — *papillostoma* n.sp. in *Pisidium compressum* 1327.  
 — *paracauda* n.sp. in *Lymnaea pereger* 1329.  
 — *pinguisoma* n.sp. in *Goniobasis livescens* 1967.  
 — *planorbida* n.sp. in *Planorbis planorbis* 1329.  
 — *pyxiceps* n.sp. in *Pleurocera acuta* 1967.  
 — *rajai* n.sp. in *Lymnaea luteola* 1973.  
 — *tetraglandis* n.sp. in *Planorbis corneus* 1329.  
 — *tranoglandis* redescribed 1967.  
 — *tremaglandis* n.sp. in *Pleurocera acuta* 1967.  
 — *vivacis* n.sp. in *Bithynia tentaculata* 1329.  
 Cercariae in ancyliid snails in U.S.A. 848.  
 — — *Biomphalaria madagascariensis* 1392.  
 — — *Nassarius obsoletus*, variation in intensity of infection 839.  
*Cercomys cucicularis laurentius*, *Schistosoma mansoni* in 387.  
 Cestode in gall-bladder of man 1055.  
 — larva causing mortality in fish 1244.  
 — — in *Mus musculus* in Belgian Congo 1804.  
 — larvae in snails 2121.  
 — —, stimulation of excystment 937.  
 Cestodes in animals, garlic 2306.  
 — — birds, structure of populations & effects of overcrowding 391.  
 —, carbohydrate metabolism 936.  
 — of fowl, intermediaries in Europe listed 903.  
 — in insectivores & rodents in Poland 885.  
 — — lizards in U.S.A. 880.  
 — of man, histochemistry 2189.  
 — in man, quinacrine 1712.  
 — — —, treatment 44, 467, 1634.  
 — — marine fish in New Zealand 237.  
 —, physiology 2199.  
 — in poultry, differentiation of ova 652.  
 — — sheep, control 1847.  
 — — —, Paris green 1165, 1176.  
 — — —, tin arsenate 574, 1741.



- Cestodes, technique for embedding 864.  
 — in vertebrates in Venezuela, new records 366.  
 Cestoidea, revision & taxonomy 298.  
 Ceylon, *Anafilaroides rostratus* 633.  
 —, cerebrospinal nematodiasis 597, 1846.  
 —, *Dinobdella ferox* 546.  
 —, helminths in cattle & pig 1227.  
 —, — — poultry 655.  
 —, Hirudinea 546.  
 —, hydatid 667.  
 —, *Mecistocirrus digitatus* 549.  
 —, *Neascaris vitulorum* 1733.  
*Chabaustrigea geoduboi* n.g., n.comb. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 for *Strigea geoduboi* p. 372.  
*Chabertia* in sheep, formalin nemata 1167.  
 — *ovina* & unthriftness in sheep 1739.  
*Chamaecyparis lawsoniana*, *Hoplotylus femina* n.g., n.sp. in 2008.  
*Chamaeleo* spp., *Filaria furcata* in 1460.  
*Charadrius dubius curonicus*, *Plagiorhynchus lemmisalis* n.sp. in 1343.  
*Chaunocephalus ferox orientalis* in *Ciconia alba* 2150.  
*Cheilorhabditis dacchensis* n.g., n.sp. in East Pakistan 813.  
*Chela clupeoides*, *Neascus chelai* n.sp. on 1970.  
 Chelonia, see also Reptiles, generic names.  
 —, trematodes in 288.  
*Chelydra serpentina serpentina*, *Auridistomum georgiense* n.sp. in 1325.  
 Chemistry, see also Histochemistry, Physiology.  
 —, *Ancylostoma duodenale* 2158.  
 —, *Cruzia americana* ova 2161.  
 —, *Necator americanus* 2158.  
 —, *Notocotylus urbanensis metacercaria* 2207.  
 —, *Schistosoma* spp. 2208.  
 —, *Tagetes* root principle 1950.  
 Chenopodiaceae, *Heterodera schachtii* in 1303.  
 Cherry, *Pratylenchus* spp. & *Xiphinema americanum* in 2179.  
 —, — *penetrans* & cold hardiness in 715.  
 —, — — *Xiphinema americanum* in 2178.  
 Chile, see also South America.  
 —, helminths in man 429, 990, 1581, 1583.  
 —, hydatid 476, 1623.  
*Chiloplacus soosi* n.comb. for *Acrobeles soosi* 790.  
 Chimaericolidea n.grad. 771.  
 Chimpanzee, *Enterobius vermicularis microbulbus* n.subsp. in 2015.  
 —, nematodes in 1207.  
 China, ancylostomiasis 479, 1067, 1081, 1123.  
 —, *Clonorchis sinensis* 12.  
 —, *Epomidiostomum petalum* n.sp. 1383.  
 —, filarial larvae 834.  
 —, filariasis 479, 488, 500, 501, 505, 506, 525, 1089, 1128, 1666.  
 —, microfilariiae 1082.  
 —, nematodes in zoo animals 670.  
 —, *Ostertagia erschowi* n.sp. 801.  
 —, — *hsiungi* n.sp. 801.  
 —, *Paragonimus* 1020.  
 —, parasitic diseases in man 1135.  
 —, schistosomiasis 447.  
 —, — *japonica* 992.  
 —, strigeids 1335.  
 —, taeniasis 1039.  
 —, *Thelazia brevispiculata* n.sp. 815.  
 —, — *hsui* n.sp. 815.  
 —, — *kansuensis* n.sp. 815.  
 —, *Triodontophorus hsiungi* n.sp. 803.  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* 480, 489, 523, 1699.  
 —, — — intermediaries 827.  
 —, — *malayi* intermediaries 827.  
*Choanochenia hwoananensis* n.g., n.sp. in *Halcyon pileata* 1335.  
 — *stomospinosa* n.sp. in *Halcyon pileata* 1335.  
*Choanotaenia infundibulum*, new intermediaries in Europe 903.  
*Chondrostoma nasus*, *Dactylogyrus nybelini* on 280.  
*Choniolaimus macrodentatus* n.sp. 814.  
*Chordocephalurus* to *Syncuaria* (*Chordocephalurus*) 311.  
*Chromadora undecimpapillata* n.sp. 814.  
*Chromadorella edmondsoni* n.sp. 814.  
 — *galeata* n.sp. 814.  
*Chromadorita chitwoodi* to *Graphonema chitwoodi* n.comb. 814.  
*Chromadoropsis* Wieser nec Filipev to *Atrochromadora* nom.nov. 814.  
*Chromaspirina spinulosa* n.sp. 814.  
 Chrysanthemum, *Aphelenchoides ritzemabosi* in 940.  
 —, eelworms in 1319, 1947.  
*Chrysemys picta belli*, *Spirorchis haematobium* in 982.  
*Chrysops* spp. in Cameroons, biting habits 326.  
 — —, pseudotracheal patterns 329.  
*Ciconia alba*, *Chaunocephalus ferox orientalis* in 2150.  
 — —, *Proalaria excavata* in 2150.

- Cinclus pallasii*, *Polymorphus cincli* n.sp. in **1343**.  
*Cionella lubrica*, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in **850**.  
*Citrus*, *Radopholus similis* in **1894**.  
—, — — & spreading decline in **1901**.  
—, *Tylenchulus semi-penetrans* in **1869**.  
*Citrus paradisi*, *Belonolaimus longicaudatus* in **2255**.  
—, *Trichodorus christiei* in **2255**.  
*Cladotaenia plerocercoids*, morphology **388**.  
— *circi* in hawks, life-history **388**.  
— *globifera* in hawks, life-history **388**.  
*Clangula histrionica pacifica*, *Corynosoma sudsuche* n.sp. in **1343**.  
*Clarias* sp., *Clinostomoides dollfusi* n.sp. in **1958**.  
— *lazera*, *Astiotrema reniferum* in **1330**.  
*Clavaurotylechus* Caveness, 1958 synonym of *Trophurus* Loof, 1956 **305**.  
*Clemmys caspica rivulata*, *Phagicola micracantha* n.sp. in **1963**.  
*Cleptodiscus kyphosi* n.sp. in *Kyphosus sectatrix* in West Indies **293**.  
*Clethrionomys* spp., intermediary for *Echinococcus multilocularis* **915**.  
*Clinostomatid cercariae*, morphology **2088**.  
*Clinostomoides dollfusi* n.sp. in *Clarias* sp. & *Saccobranchus* sp. **1958**.  
*Clinostomum kassimovi* n.sp. in *Ardea cinerea* in Russia **780**.  
*Cloeon* larva, intermediary for *Hymenolepis multistriata* **2121**.  
Clonorchiasis in man, chloroquine **1007**, **1029**.  
*Clonorchis sinensis* in cat & dog in China **12**.  
— — — man **1017**.  
— — — in China, new focus & life-history **12**.  
— — — —, pheniodol ineffective **11**.  
— — — rabbit, immunology **1539**.  
Clover, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in **1921**.  
—, eelworms in **736**.  
—, red, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in **712**, **740**, **1422**.  
—, —, *Meloidogyne* spp. in **1259**, **2227**.  
—, white, *Meloidogyne* spp. in **1259**.  
—, —, *Xiphinema* sp. & raspberry yellow dwarf in **720**.  
*Cobbia truncata* n.sp. **814**.  
— *urinator* n.sp. **814**.  
Coconut, *Aphelenchoides cocophilus* & red ring in **1262**, **1884**.  
—, eelworms not causing Kaïncopé disease in **1873**.  
Codonocephalinae n.subf. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 p. 372.  
Coenuriasis in sheep, pathology & symptomatology **162**.  
— — — in Russia, control **1756**.  
*Coenurus cerebralis* in sheep in Israel **1166**.  
— *serialis* daughter cysts in hare, histology **1458**.  
*Coffea* sp., *Rotylenchoides affinis* n.sp. associated with **2001**.  
— *arabica*, eelworms associated with **1915**.  
Coffee, eelworms in **738**, p. 239.  
—, *Meloidogyne africana* n.sp. on **1380**.  
—, — *exigua* on **1300**, **1868**.  
Coleoptera, see also Arthropods, Insects, generic names.  
—, *Gongylonema pulchrum* in **1507**.  
Colombia, see also South America.  
—, *Meloidogyne* **1286**.  
*Conger cinereus*, *Musculovesicula bilabiata* n.sp. in **1971**.  
— —, *Separogermiductus congeri* n.sp. in **1971**.  
— —, *Sterrhurus goslinei* n.sp. in **1971**.  
*Conspicuum icteridorum* in *Euphagus cyanocephalus*, pathology **1518**.  
*Contracaecum* spp., host specificity & development of lips **1473**.  
— (*Contracaecum*) *haliaëti* redescribed **1996**.  
Control, see also Anthelmintics, Molluscicides, Nematicides (plant eelworm). Treatment.  
—, *Ancylostoma braziliense* **964**.  
—, ancylostomiasis **479**.  
—, *Aphelenchoides besseyi* **1306**.  
—, ascariasis **520**.  
—, *Australorbis glabratus* **855**.  
—, *Biomphalaria sudanica* **2025**.  
—, cerebrospinal nematodiasis **1840**.  
—, cestodes in sheep **1847**.  
—, coenuriasis **1756**.  
—, *Culex pipiens* var. *pallens* **823**.  
—, cysticerciasis **976**.  
—, *Cysticercus bovis* **1724**.  
—, *Dictyocaulus* **1732**, **1734**.  
—, — *viviparus* **551**.  
—, *Dipetalonema evansi* **1778**.  
—, *Dirofilaria immitis* **202**.  
—, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* **702**, **1271**, **1908**, **1948**.  
—, *Echinococcus granulosus* **629**.  
—, eelworms in coffee p. 239.  
—, — & *Fusarium* wilt **1953**.  
—, — in grass **1318**.  
—, — on peach **1898**.



- Control, eelworms in *Pelargonium* 744.  
 —, — — plants 747, 755, 760, p. 4.  
 —, — — soil 1946.  
 —, — — tobacco 1936.  
 —, — — tree nurseries 745.  
 —, *Enterobius vermicularis* 1502.  
 —, *Fasciola gigantica* 138, p. 375.  
 —, — *hepatica* 926, 1225.  
 —, — — & black disease 421.  
 —, fascioliasis 144, 554, 569, 585, 1721, 1750.  
 —, filariasis 479, 505, 1099, 1116, 1670.  
 —, — bancrofti 72.  
 —, *Galba truncatula* 2034.  
 —, *Helicotylenchus* spp. 2003.  
 —, helminthiasis 1841.  
 —, — in cattle & sheep 666.  
 —, — — domestic animals 678, 687.  
 —, — — duck & goose 212.  
 —, — — man 118.  
 —, helminths in animals 1821, 1848.  
 —, — — domestic animals 668, 682.  
 —, — — man, 126, 1136, 1705.  
 —, — — sheep 577, 672.  
 —, *Heterodera rostochiensis* 753, 754, 1887, 1892, 1930.  
 —, — — cysts 757.  
 —, — *schachtii* 1276, 1875, 1891, 1911.  
 —, hookworm ova 1124.  
 —, hydatid 621, 630, 681, 684, 691, 1235.  
 —, hydatidosis 1844.  
 —, *Hymenolepis* 672.  
 —, liver-fluke 32, 1819.  
 —, lungworms 157.  
 —, *Lymnaea* 854.  
 —, — spp. 332.  
 —, — *launcestonensis* 1400.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* 748, 1313, 1317, 1938, 1949.  
 —, — sp. 244.  
 —, — *exigua* 1300.  
 —, — *incognita* 765.  
 —, — — var. *acrita* 1309.  
 —, — *javanica* 750, 766.  
 —, mosquitoes 2029.  
 —, nematode larvae 176.  
 —, nematodes in man 1086.  
 —, — — ruminants 1241.  
 —, — — sheep 1160, 1174.  
 —, *Opisthorchis metacercaria* 2191.  
 —, paramphistomiasis 1153.  
 —, parasites in animals 679, 1824.  
 —, — — cattle 1720.  
 —, *Planorbis* spp. 332.  
 —, *Pratylenchus penetrans* 1938.  
 Control, *Rotylenchulus reniformis* 758.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* 31.  
 —, schistosome intermediaries 1408.  
 —, schistosomiasis 32, 120, 456, 1030.  
 —, — haematobia 458.  
 —, *Simulium* 853.  
 —, — spp. 852.  
 —, snails 1401, 1403, 1404.  
 —, *Stephanurus dentatus* 661.  
 —, *Taenia saginata* 976.  
 —, trematode in poultry p. 375.  
 —, *Trichinella* 1234, 2205.  
 —, trichinellosis 1764.  
 —, trichostrongyles 599.  
 —, *Wuchereria malayi* 1690.  
*Controrchis biliophilus* in *Alouatta palliata* subsp. 1969.  
 — —, synonymy 1969.  
 — *caballeroi* synonym of *C. biliophilus* 1969.  
 Cook Islands, see also Pacific Islands.  
 — —, filariasis 1672.  
 — —, helminths in man 1587.  
*Cooperia oncophora* in sheep in Turkey, first record 1749.  
 — *punctata* & *Eimeria* spp. in cattle, effect of concurrent infection 139.  
 — — in pancreas of cattle 1152.  
*Corallobothrium intermedium* n.sp. in *Ameiurus nebulosus* 817.  
 — *minutum* n.sp. in *Ameiurus nebulosus* 817.  
*Corixa* spp., *Tetramermis* sp. in 1924.  
*Coronostoma singhi* n.g., n.sp. in *Spirostreptus* sp. 1368.  
*Corvus brachyrhynchos paulus*, helminths in 220.  
*Corynosoma*, biology, taxonomy & key to spp. 1344.  
 — *alaskensis* n.sp. in *Phocaena vomerina* 1344.  
 — *rauschi* n.sp. in *Monachus schauinslandii* 1344.  
 — *sudsuche* n.sp. in *Clangula histrionica pacifica* 1343.  
*Cosmocerca kashmirensis* n.sp. in *Bufo viridis* 1350.  
*Cosmocercoides multipapillata* n.sp. in *Bufo melanostictus* in India 1997.  
 Costa Rica, *Carneophallus skryabini* n.sp. 1960.  
 — —, Digenea 287.  
 — —, helminths in animals 285.  
 — —, — — *Rattus* spp. 887.  
 — —, *Moniezia benedeni* 295.  
 — —, *Taenia laticollis* 295.  
 — —, — *taeniaeformis* 295.  
 — —, trematodes in animals 286.

- Cotton, eelworms in **1290, 1926, 1944**.  
 —, — & *Fusarium* wilt in **746, 1953, 1999**.  
 —, *Hoplolaimus seinhorsti* n.sp. in **1999**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* & *Fusarium* wilt in **1914**.  
 —, — spp. in **2316**.  
 —, — *incognita* var. *acrita* in **1942**.  
 —, *Pratylenchus delatrei* n.sp. in **1999**.  
 —, — *steineri* in **1284**.  
 —, *Rotylenchulus reniformis* in **2235**.  
*Coturnix coturnix*, helminths in **818**.  
 — —, *Skrjabinus aenigma* n.sp. in **818**.  
*Cotylophoron* sp. in lung of sheep **1757**.  
*Cotylophorus* n.subf. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 p. 372.  
*Cotylyrus cornutus* in duck **218**.  
 Cowpea varieties, *Meloidogyne javanica* & *Fusarium* wilt in **1919**.  
 Crabs, see also Arthropods, Crustaceans, generic names.  
 —, fresh-water, *Metacercaria shikokuensis* n.sp. in **1389**.  
 —, —, metacercariae in **1388**.  
 —, —, *Paragonimus westermani* in **1387**.  
 Creeping eruption, see also Larva migrans.  
 — — in man **1085**.  
 — — —, trypsin **53**.  
*Crenosoma striatum*, cuticular filaments **890**.  
 — — in *Erinaceus europaeus* in Italy **884**.  
*Crepidostomum farionis* in Salmonidae, population dynamics & ecology **231**.  
*Creptotrema mülleri* n.sp. in "speckled trout" in Turkey **1963**.  
*Criconema stygia* to *Criconemoides stygia* n.comb. **790**.  
*Criconemoides axeste* n.sp. on rose **798**.  
 — *mauritiense* n.sp. on sugar-cane **1381**.  
 — *stygia* n.comb. for *Criconema stygia* **790**.  
 — *xenoplax* & disease in carnation **735**.  
 — — on peach **1898**.  
 — — in peach, morphology of adults & larvae **271**.  
*Crocidura* spp., helminths in **1438**.  
*Crocodylus acutus acutus*, *Acanthostomum acuti* n.sp. in **286**.  
*Crotalaria* spp. controlling eelworms in tea **1951**.  
 Cruciferae, *Heterodera schachtii* in **1303**.  
 Crustaceans, see also Arthropods, Crabs, Cypridae, Cyclopidae, generic names.  
 —, nematodes in **367**.  
*Cruzia americana* ova, chemistry of envelope **2161**.  
*Cryptocotyle concavum* in dog & fox in Italy, first record **1787**.  
*Cryptocotyle lingua* cercariae in *Littorina littorea*, bionomics **2206**.  
 Cuba, see also West Indies.  
 —, eelworms on sugar-cane **1297**.  
 Cucumber, *Meloidogyne javanica* in p. 374.  
*Culex fatigans*, intermediary for *Wuchereria bancrofti* **1114**.  
 — — transmitting *Wuchereria bancrofti* in China **489**.  
 — —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* larvae in **73**.  
 — *pipiens fatigans* in Brazil, population variations **331**.  
 — — —, intermediary for *Dirofilaria immitis* **67**.  
 — — —, — — *Setaria* of donkey **67**.  
 — — — transmitting *Wuchereria bancrofti* **327**.  
 — — — — — in Brazil **94**.  
 — — — var. *pallens*, control **823**.  
 — — — —, ecology **829**.  
 — — — —, filarial larvae in **834**.  
 — — — —, intermediary for *Wuchereria bancrofti* **480**.  
 — *tritaeniorhynchus*, susceptibility to *Wuchereria bancrofti* **2018**.  
 Culicidae, feeding preferences **828**.  
 —, intermediaries for *Wuchereria* spp. **328**.  
*Curimata elegans*, *Neoechinorhynchus spectabilis* n.sp. in **1345**.  
*Cuticonema vivipara* n.g., n.sp. associated with oak **320**.  
*Cyathocephalus truncatus* in *Pontoporeia affinis*, variation in infection rate **2017**.  
*Cyathocotylata* n.subordo Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 p. 372.  
*Cyatholaimus dentatus* n.sp. **814**.  
*Cyathospirura grimaldiae* to *Vigisospirura grimaldiae* n.comb. **1989**.  
 — *skrjabini* Chernikova, 1934 to *Vigisospirura skrjabini* (Chernikova) n.comb. **1989**.  
 — *whitei* to *Vigisospirura whitei* n.comb. **1989**.  
*Cyathostoma* in goose, treatment **1220**.  
 — *lari* in birds in Britain, life-history **1475**.  
*Cyclamen persicum*, *Meloidogyne incognita* on **261**.  
 Cyclophyllidea, taxonomy **1979**.  
 Cyclopidae & Cypridae, intermediary for *Fimbriaria amurensis* **1976**.  
 —, intermediary for *Drepanidotaenia przewalskii* **2134**.  
 Cyclopids, *Triaenophorus* spp. larvae in **2146**.  
*Cyclops* spp. intermediaries for *Drepanidotaenia lanceolata* **2022**.



- Cygnus columbianus*, acanthocephalans in 221.
- —, *Orchipedium tracheicola* in 221.
- Cylicospirura arctica* n.comb. for *Spirocerca arctica* 1989.
- *heydoni* n.comb. for *Anoplostrongylus heydoni* 1989.
- *petrowi* n.comb. for *Skrjabinocerca petrowi* 1989.
- *strasseni* n.comb. for *Gastronodius strasseni* 1989.
- *subaequalis*, synonymy 1989.
- Cylindrolaimus baradlanus* n.sp. in Hungary 790.
- Cymatia bonsdorffi*, *Tetramermis* sp. in 1924.
- Cymbidium* spp., *Pratylenchus scribneri* in 268.
- Cypridae & Cyclopidae, intermediary for *Fimbriaria amurensis* 1976.
- Cypripedium*, *Pratylenchus scribneri* in 268.
- Cypselurus poecilopterus*, *Ptychobothrium cypseluri* n.sp. in 1978.
- Cyrnea antennifera* n.sp. in *Francolinus coquilynesi* 312.
- *circi* synonym of *Cyrnea leptoptera* 308.
- *dolichocolpos* n.sp. in *Gymnogenys radiatus* 308.
- (*Cyrnea*), key to spp. 312.
- *antennifera* n.sp. in *Francolinus coquilynesi* 312.
- (*Procyrnea*) *dolichocolpos* n.sp. in *Gymnogenys radiatus* in Madagascar 308.
- Cyrtosomum* spp. in Iguanidae, host specificity & evolution 2321.
- — —, relationships of hosts 1578.
- Cysticerciasis in cattle in Belgium, control 976.
- — — — Italy 1156.
- — —, meat inspection 1159.
- — — in Ruanda-Urundi 136.
- — — Yugoslavia 559.
- of central nervous system in man 466.
- , cerebral, in man 1537, 1638, 1639.
- , —, —, calcification 465.
- , —, —, diagnosis 1544.
- , —, in pig 1188.
- in domestic animals in Russia 671.
- — man 1635.
- — —, case report 468.
- — — & domestic animals, incidence 1238.
- , ocular, in man 1054.
- in pig in Poland, incidence 610.
- *cellulosae* in man 1053.
- Cysticercus bovis* in cattle, economic loss 975.
- — — —, experimental 568.
- — — — in Israel 1147.
- — — — Italy 562.
- — — — Kenya, unusual cases 550.
- — — — Netherlands, control 1724.
- — — — —, incidence 2315.
- — — — — Yugoslavia 558.
- —, epidemiology 1725.
- —, technique for detecting 2044.
- — transmitting neo-rickettsia in man & cattle 1576.
- *cellulosae* in brain of dog 199.
- — — — — man 1057.
- — — eye of man 1629.
- — & Japanese B encephalitis in man 1532.
- —, technique for preparing antigen from 1544.
- *fasciolaris* in mouse 640.
- *inermis* in cattle, histology & histochemistry 1448.
- *tenuicollis* & necrotic hepatitis in sheep 581.
- Cystidicola cristivomeri*, first polar body 2081.
- Cystocaulus* in sheep in Hungary, life-history & pathogenicity 169.
- *ocreatus* in sheep in Britain, life-history 2135.
- Cytology, *Acanthocephalus ranae* 2084.
- , *Ascaris lumbricoides* 2194.
- , *Cystidicola cristivomeri* 2081.
- , *Diphyllobothrium ursi* 2087.
- , *Fasciola hepatica* 2082, 2098.
- , *Oswaldocruzia filiformis* 2085.
- , *Parascaris equorum* 368, 2083, 2086.
- Czechoslovakia, see also Europe.
- , *Bulbodacnitis globosa* 232.
- , *Dactylogyrus borealis* 282.
- , — *dyki* n.sp. 1957.
- , *Eucoleus annulata* 213.
- , helminths in amphibians 360, 361.
- , — bats 290.
- , — birds 297.
- , — carnivores 362.
- , — *Crocidura* spp. 1438.
- , — *Eliomys quercinus* 356.
- , — *Glis glis* 356.
- , — man 4, 8.
- , — poultry 217.
- , — rabbit 1375.
- , — rodents 358.
- , — — & insectivores 365.

Czechoslovakia, helminths in Salmonidae 234.

—, — — shrews 1437.

—, — — *Talpa europaea* 1439.

—, lungworms 227.

—, medical helminthology 2329.

—, *Metagonimus yokogawai* metacercariae 235.

—, *Neoaplectana melolonthae* 2147.

—, parasitology 427.

—, *Setaria equina* 132.

—, *Thelazia* spp. 1149.

—, trematodes in amphibians 360.

—, *Trichinella* 1204.

—, *Trichostrongylus retortaeformis* 190.

*Dactylis glomerata*, *Pratylenchus penetrans* in 2162.

Dactylogyrids on fish, biology 1248.

*Dactylogyrus* spp., morphology 1454.

— *borealis* on *Phoxinus phoxinus* in Czechoslovakia 282.

— *dyki* n.sp. on *Barbus barbus* in Czechoslovakia 1957.

— *nybelini* on *Chondrostoma nasus*, first record 280.

— — validated 280.

— *solidus*, effect of oxygen deficiency 1496.

— *vastator*, effect of oxygen deficiency 1496.

Dahlia, *Meloidogyne* spp. in 264.

*Dama dama*, *Bicaulus sagittatus* in 227.

*Dasybatotreminae* n.subf. 771.

*Dasyrhynchus* sp., development 2118.

*Davainea proglottina* in guinea-fowl in Italy 657.

Deer, Helmicidan 1226.

*Delafondia vulgaris* in horse, pathology 1536.

— — larval toxins in horse, experimental 1535.

Denmark, see also Europe.

—, *Ditylenchus* 1890.

—, *Heterodera rostochiensis* 1293.

Development, see also Life-history.

—, *Ascaridia galli* ova 2200.

—, *Brugia patei* 1466.

—, *Bunostomum trigonocephalum* ova & larvae 394.

—, *Dasyrhynchus* sp. 2118.

—, dilepidid oncosphere 2132.

—, *Dilepis undula* hexacanth 1471.

—, — — oncosphere 1472.

—, *Dirofilaria magnilarvatum* 914.

Development, *Discocotyle sagittata* p. 373.

—, *Echinococcus granulosus* 916.

—, — *multilocularis* 916.

—, *Fasciola gigantica* miracidia 938.

—, *Fischoederius elongatus* cercaria 2141.

—, *Hymenolepis diminuta* 1482, 2212.

—, — *nana* 1482.

—, *Litomosoides carinii* 206, 913.

—, *Microfilaria fijiensis* 833.

—, *Nematodirus abnormalis* 161.

—, *Notocotylus magniovat* cercaria 895.

—, *Ostertagia ostertagi* 902, 919.

—, *Paragonimus ohirai* 1793.

—, *Pinguinicolium pinguinicolium* 2118.

—, *Schistosoma mansoni* 1399.

—, *Stellantchasmus falcatus* 1470.

—, — — larva 2131.

—, *Strongyloides ratti* 2125, 2126.

—, *Taenia saginata* 906.

—, *Toxascaris leonina* 2139.

—, *Toxocara canis* larvae 195.

—, *Trichostrongylus triramosus* 908.

—, *Uncinaria stenocephala* ova & larvae 397.

Diagnosis, ancylostomiasis 1083.

—, ascariasis 1077, 1097.

—, ascarids 92.

—, *Ascaris* 2264.

—, — in bile-duct 1417, 1420.

—, cerebral cysticerciasis 1544.

—, cerebrospinal nematodiasis 2248.

—, dictyocauliasis 590.

—, *Dictyocaulus* 168.

—, — *filaria* 579.

—, *Dirofilaria* 626.

—, — *immitis* 958, 1416, 2045.

—, *Enterobius vermicularis* 490.

—, *Fasciola gigantica* 138.

—, — *hepatica* 2274.

—, — — & *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* 408.

—, — — & pulmonary eosinophilia 445.

—, fascioliasis 2283.

—, filariasis 509, 524, 1415, 2260.

—, — *bancrofti* 526.

—, helminths in man 527.

—, — — sheep 2287.

—, hydatid 474, 859, 2043, 2269, 2271.

—, *Hymenolepis nana* 490.

—, liver-fluke 1819.

—, nematodes in cattle 544.

—, opisthorchiasis 1831.

—, paragonimiasis 36, 448, 1031, 1034.

—, *Paragonimus westermani* 1550.

—, parasites in animals 679.

—, *Schistosoma haematobium* 1012,

—, — *japonicum* 2272, 2278.



- Diagnosis, *Schistosoma mansoni* 995, 1549.  
 —, schistosomiasis 29, 30, 457, 1595.  
 —, — japonica 451, 1421.  
 —, — mansoni 23, 24, 25, 34, 459.  
 —, *Taenia saginata* 42.  
 —, *Trichinella spiralis* 1547.  
 —, trichinelliasis 71, 77, 868, 1425.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus* 2058.  
 —, *Trichuris vulpis* 193.  
 —, tropical eosinophilia 2260.  
 —, visceral larva migrans 1683, 2267.  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* 2286.  
 —, — malayi 502.  
*Dibothriocephalus* sp. in man in Canada 48.  
*Diclybothriidea* n.ordo 771.  
*Dicranotaenia fülleborni* of Kobulej & Verseňyi, 1953 to *Hymenolepis furcata* 885.  
*Dicrocoelioides petiolatum*, life-history 2142, 2143.  
*Dicrocoelium* in sheep, tobacco ineffective 1168.  
 — *dendriticum*, biology & 2nd intermediary in Russia 1499.  
 — — in cattle & pig 1836.  
 — — in *Cionella lubrica*, pathogenicity 850.  
 — — & *Fasciola hepatica* in sheep, diagnosis by complement fixation tests 408.  
 — —, life-history 824, 825.  
 — — in man 1015.  
 — — ova, histochemistry 2190.  
 — — in rabbit 1375.  
 — — sheep, carbon tetrachloride ineffective 583.  
*Dicrurus bracteatus assimilis*, *Diplotriaena golvani* n.sp. in 1981.  
*Dictyocauliasis* in cattle in Poland 1157.  
 — — sheep, aerosols tested 2293.  
 — — —, diagnosis 590.  
 — — —, treatment 589, 591.  
*Dictyocaulus* in cattle, control 1732, 1734.  
 — — —, immunization by light infections 570.  
 — — sheep, diagnosis 168.  
 — — —, phenothiazine 970.  
 — *filaria*, catalase demonstrated 947.  
 — larvae, survival in silage 400.  
 — — —, technique for collecting 350.  
 — in sheep, diagnosis by intradermal tests 579.  
 — — —, epizootiology 1163.  
 — — —, treatment 1742.  
 — *viviparus* in cattle, complement fixation & immunity 556.  
 — — —, control 551.  
*Dictyocaulus viviparus* in cattle, cyanacethyldrazide 566.  
 — — —, double vaccination with irradiated larvae 553.  
 — — —, film p. 4.  
 — — —, haematology 2230.  
 — — —, irradiated larvae conferring immunity 154.  
 — — — in Poland, epizootiology 567.  
 — — —, vaccinated calves as carriers 137.  
 — — in Northern Ireland p. 113.  
*Didelphis marsupialis etensis*, *Carneophallus skryabini* n.sp. in 1960.  
*Digenea* in animals in Costa Rica, new records 287.  
 — — marine fish & birds in U.S.A. 1252.  
 — — — in U.S.A., new records 1974.  
 — — — — —, new host & geographical records 777.  
*Dilepidid* oncosphere, development 2132.  
*Dilepis limosa*, synonymy 1341.  
 — *odhneri* to *Malika odhneri* 1341.  
 — *undula* hexacanth, development 1471.  
 — — oncosphere, development 1472.  
*Dinobdella ferox* on buffalo in Ceylon 546.  
*Diocophyme renale* in *Canis latrans* in U.S.A. 663.  
 Dionchidae n.fam. 771.  
*Dipetalonema evansi* in camel in Russia, life-history & control 1778.  
 — *reconditum* in dog, pathology 203.  
 — *roemeri* to *Dirofilaria roemeri* n.comb. 301.  
 — *spirocauda* n.comb. for *Filaria spirocauda* Leidy, 1858 301.  
*Dipetalonematids* in *Quiscalus quiscula versicolor* 1812.  
*Diphyllobothrium* in man & animals in Russia, epidemiology 40.  
 — — — domestic animals, incidence 1238.  
 — — — in Russia 130.  
 — — — —, epidemiology 45, 47.  
 — — —, treatment 472.  
 — sp. in man in Alaska 433.  
 — spp. larvae in fish, resistance to cold 928.  
 — *latum* in dog, experimental 2122.  
 — — extract, neurotropic factors 1519.  
 — — in fish & man 1247.  
 — —, intermediaries in Russia 832.  
 — — in *Mesocricetus auratus brandti* 2120.  
 — *mansoni*, antigens 959.  
 — — in man, scrotal tumour 470.  
 — *stemmacephalum* in *Tursiops truncatus* 1808.  
 — *ursi* chromosomes 2087.

- Diplectanidae n.fam. **771**.  
*Diplogaster brevispiculatus* n.comb. for *Butlerius brevispiculatus* **1365**.  
*Diplolaimella chitwoodi* nom.nov. for *D. ocellata* Chitwood nec Bütschli **1995**.  
 — *ocellata* Chitwood nec Bütschli to *D. chitwoodi* nom.nov. **1995**.  
*Diplolaimelloides delyi* n.sp. **789**.  
*Diploproctodaeum vitellosum* n.sp. in *Lagocephalus laevigatus* **777**.  
*Diplostomulum* in *Abramis brama* in Poland **233**.  
 — sp. in *Triturus viridescens viridescens*, pathology **954**.  
 — *trituri*, ultrastructure **2096**.  
*Diplotrichaena*, taxonomy & key to spp. **1981**.  
 — *campanae* n.sp. in *Lamprotornis australis* & *Lamprocolius* spp. **1981**.  
 — *chabaudi* n.sp. in *Prinia gracilis lepida* **1981**.  
 — *dollfusi* n.sp. in *Trochalopteron canorus* **1981**.  
 — *golvani* n.sp. in *Dicrurus bracteatus assimilis* **1981**.  
 — *leiperi* n.sp. in *Lissotis melanogaster melanogaster* **1981**.  
 — *tinnunculi* n.sp. in *Falco tinnunculus* **1355**.  
 — *urocisoides* n.sp. in *Urocissa melanocephala occipitalis* **1981**.  
*Dipylidium caninum*, anomalous specimen **194**.  
 — — in man in U.S.A. **469**.  
 — *gervaisi* in *Felis viverrina*, first record **1780**.  
*Dirofilaria* in dog, diagnosis **626**.  
 — — —, surgery **1196**.  
 — spp. larvae, morphology **831**.  
 — *conjunctivae* in man in France **503**.  
 — — — — U.S.A. **102**.  
 — *corynodes* in monkey, life-history **67**.  
 — *fausti* synonym of *Dirofilaria immitis* **301**.  
 — *immitis* in *Aedes aegypti*, effect of atmospheric pressure **1390**.  
 — — antigen, diagnosing filariasis in man **509**.  
 — — —, — — bancrofti **526**.  
 — — in dog **1197, 1782**.  
 — — — — in Brazil **1781**.  
 — — — —, control **202**.  
 — — — —, diagnosis **958, 1416**.  
 — — — —, & treatment **2045**.  
 — — — —, Dizan premix **204**.  
 — — — — imported into Germany **198**.  
*Dirofilaria immitis* in dog, life-history **67**.  
 — — — —, microfilarial periodicity, experimental **942**.  
 — — — —, pathology **203**.  
 — — — —, microfilarial periodicity **2164**.  
 — — — —, technique for removing from dog **1788**.  
 — *magnilarvatum* in *Macaca irus*, behaviour of microfilariae **927**.  
 — — n.sp. in *Macaca irus* in Malaya **2005**.  
 — — in *Mansonia* spp., development **914**.  
 — — microfilaria, morphology **1456**.  
 — *pauliani* n.sp. in *Propithecus verreauxi* **310**.  
 — *repens* in animals, life-history **67**.  
 — *roemeri* n.comb. for *Dipetalonema roemeri* **301**.  
 — *tenuis* in *Aedes* spp., mortality of mosquitoes **2021**.  
*Discocotyle sagittata*, development of symmetry p. **373**.  
*Discocotylinea* n.subordo **771**.  
*Dispharynx* to *Synhimantus* (*Dispharynx*) **311**.  
*Distoma arenula*, morphology & taxonomy **1324**.  
 Distribution, Anoplocephalinae **1340**.  
*Ditylenchus* in lucerne in Denmark **1890**.  
 — spp., enzyme systems **1501**.  
 — *destructor* & disease in potato **717**.  
 — —, morphology **2114**.  
 — — in plants **1913**.  
 — — — —, host list **717**.  
 — — — — potato, symptoms & pathology **1263**.  
 — — — —, technique for culturing **717**.  
 — *dipsaci* in beet, bionomics, resistance & control **1908**.  
 — — — —, general account **1907**.  
 — — — — on *Brassica napus* var. *napobrassica* **273**.  
 — — — — in *Callistephus chinensis* **711**.  
 — — — — *Centaurea moschata* **711**.  
 — — — — clover in Finland **1921**.  
 — — — — fodder-beet, control **1271**.  
 — — — — *Helianthus tuberosus*, first record **259**.  
 — — — — larvae, rate & direction of movement **943**.  
 — — — — in lucerne in Canada **704, 708**.  
 — — — —, treatment & control **702**.  
 — — — — *Phacelia tanacetifolia*, first record **259**.  
 — — — — plants, host range **259, 711**.



- Ditylenchus dipsaci* on plants, host range of oat race 247.
- in plants in U.S.A., new records & resistance 709.
- — races in plants, bionomics 1302.
- — in red clover in Finland 740.
- — — —, resistant strain 712.
- — — rye, control & resistant variety 1948.
- — in strawberry 1277.
- — — — in Britain 713.
- — on sugar-beet 1880.
- —, technique for breeding plants resistant to 1422.
- —, — — determining soil population of 2055.
- —, — — extracting 2048.
- — in tulip, hot-water treatment 1289.
- Dog, *Ancylostoma caninum* in 196.
- , ancylostomiasis in 634.
- , arecoline 624.
- , 1-bromo-naphthol-(2) 1784.
- , Buscopan preventing vomiting after anthelmintics 2298.
- , *Capillaria aerophila* in 627.
- , *Clonorchis sinensis* in 12.
- , *Cryptocotyle concavum* in 1787.
- , *Cysticercus cellulosae* in brain of 199.
- , Dictyicide 192, 200.
- , *Dipetalonema reconditum* in 203.
- , *Diphyllobothrium latum* in 2122.
- , *Dirofilaria* in 626, 1196.
- , — *immitis* in 67, 198, 202, 203, 958, 1197, 1416, 1781, 1782, 2045.
- , Dizan premix 204.
- , *Echinococcus granulosus* in 464, 618, 620, 629, 1228.
- , — *multilocularis* in 915.
- , *Ficus carica* latex 418.
- , filariasis in 625, 2053.
- , *Filaroides osleri* in 201.
- , helminths in 226, 622, 1198, 1201, 1783, 1785.
- , *Heterophyes heterophyes* in 1199.
- , hookworms in 433, 2223, 2237, 2238.
- , *Hymenolepis diminuta* in 631.
- , 4-iodo-thymol 1561.
- , nematodes in 197, 1202.
- , *Papaya carica* latex 418.
- , paragonimiasis in 1559.
- , *Paragonimus westermani* in 2059.
- , *Parascocotyle* sp. in 623.
- , piperazine 191.
- , — adipate 1195.
- , *Spirocerca lupi* in 1194, 1779.
- Dog, *Spirocerca lupi* & sarcoma in 1534, 2225.
- , technique for removing *Dirofilaria immitis* from 1788.
- , *Toxascaris leonina* in 2139.
- , *Toxocara canis* in 196.
- , — — nodules in kidney of 617.
- , trematodes in 1200, 1786.
- , *Trichinella spiralis* in 1528.
- , *Trichuris vulpis* in 193.
- , *Uncinaria stenocephala* in 619.
- Dolichodoros profundus* n.sp. in West Africa 2000.
- Dollfusinus frontalis*, anomalous specimen 2092.
- Donkey, see also Equines.
- , *Setaria* in 67.
- , *Triodontophorus hsiungi* n.sp. in 803.
- Dorylaimellus montenegricus* n.sp. 1983.
- Dorylaimoides venustus* n.sp. 1983.
- Dorylaimus aegypticus* n.sp. 789.
- *bokeri* n.sp. in Hungary 790.
- *holdemani* n.sp. in Bulgaria 794.
- *kaszabi* n.sp. 1983.
- *rugosus* n.sp. in Hungary 788.
- *stagnalis*, life-history, biology & ecology 1463.
- Dracontiasis in man, anthelmintics tested 1686.
- — — in Ghana 1691.
- Drepanidotaenia* in goose, treatment 1797.
- *lanceolata* in copepods, host-parasite systems classified 905.
- — — goose & duck in Russia, life-history 2022.
- *przewalskii* in goose, scolex described & life-history 2134.
- Drypetes aylmeri*, *Rotylenchoides intermedius* n.sp. on 2001.
- Duboisiiellidae n.fam. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 p. 372.
- Duck, see also Poultry.
- , carbon tetrachloride 1800.
- , *Cotylurus cornutus* in 218.
- , *Drepanidotaenia lanceolata* in 2022.
- , *Echinostoma revolutum* & *E. paraulum* in 656.
- , *Epomidiostomum petalum* n.sp. in 1383.
- , *Fimbriaria amurensis* n.sp. in 1976.
- , helminthiasis in 212.
- , helminths in 1801.
- , *Hymenolepis* in 672.
- , — *compressa* in 656.
- , *Hystrichis tricolor* in 656.
- , *Notocotylus attenuatus* in 218.

Duck, *Physocephalus sexalatus* in 209.

—, *Tetrameres* in 648.

*Dudekemia* spp. to *Ruizia* n.g. 2012.

— *longicauda* n.sp. in *Rhinocricus padbergi* 1377.

— *longispiculata* n.sp. in *Rhinocricus electrofasciatus* 1377.

Earthworms, see also generic names.

—, technique for infecting with nematodes 876.

East Africa, see also Africa, specific territories.

— —, *Belonolaimus* sp. p. 375.

— —, filariasis p. 373.

— —, nematology p. 112.

— —, schistosomiasis p. 373.

*Echinococcus*, see also Hydatid.

— antigens, complement fixation & double diffusion tests 2271.

— in dog, arecoline 624.

— spp., anomalies in hook formation 897.

— —, life-history 2128.

— *granulosus* in *Alces alces* in Alaska 685.

— — antigens, experimental 2268.

— — in carnivores in Australia 1229.

— —, development 916.

— — in dog in Argentina, not occurring in Buenos Aires 620.

— — — — Australia 1228.

— — — — Greece, control 629.

— — — — Italy 618.

— — — — Yugoslavia 464.

— — — — not infecting birds 1813.

— — — — mouse 640.

— — — — occurring in *Vulpes vulpes* 1805.

— —, protonephridia 889.

— *multilocularis* antigens, experimental 2268.

— — in *Apodemus agrarius* in Russia 883.

— — cyst in animals, transfer from host to host 2127.

— —, development 916.

— — in dog, life-history 915.

— — — mouse, experimental 49.

— — — rodents in Russia 473.

*Echinocotyle drużniensis* in *Larus fuscus* in Poland 894.

*Echinoparyphium recurvatum* in guinea-fowl & turkeys in Italy, treatment 657.

*Echinorhynchus coregoni* in *Pontoporeia affinis*, variation in infection rate 2017.

— *ungriai* n.sp. in *Potamotrygon hystrix* in Venezuela 1980.

*Echinostoma paraulum* & *E. revolutum* in duck, differentiated 656.

— —, life-history 656.

— *revolutum* & *E. paraulum* in duck, differentiated 656.

— —, life-history 656.

— — in man, tetrachlorethylene 1028.

Echinostome larvae, fish-lure movements p. 373.

*Echinuria* in duck, carbon tetrachloride 1800.

Ecology, see also Bionomics, Physiology.

—, *Aphelenchoides besseyi* 1305, 1306.

—, *Australorbis glabratus* 1395, 1396.

—, *Crepidostomum farionis* 231.

—, *Culex pipiens* var. *pallens* 829.

—, *Dorylaimus stagnalis* 1463.

—, eelworms in mangrove swamps 238.

— — — plants 2175.

— — — soil 1506.

—, *Erpobdellidae* 2076.

—, *Fasciola gigantica* 1494.

— — *hepatica* 1505.

—, free-living eelworms 2175.

—, *Galba truncatula* 396, 1397.

—, *Heterodera rostochiensis* 1266.

—, *Lymnaea auricularia rufescens* 847.

— — *humilis* 340.

—, marine eelworms 699, 700, 1256.

—, *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* 1309.

—, molluscs & trematode diseases p. III.

—, Monogenea 1508.

—, parasites & hosts 399.

Eelworm controlling *Leptinotarsa decemlineata* 276.

Eelworms associated with *Coffea arabica* in India 1915.

— — — sugar-cane p. 240.

— attacked by fungi 751, 1320.

— — — *Harposporium* n.spp. 1575.

—, bacteria toxic to 2154.

— & black shank in tobacco 1275.

— in chrysanthemum, soil fumigants 1319.

— — —, treatment 1947.

— — clover in Russia 736.

— — coffee, general account 738.

— — — in India, distribution & control p. 239.

— — cotton in Argentina 1290.

— — —, D-D 1944.

— — —, W-85 1926.

— — crop plants in Germany 718.

— & disease in plants 1885.

— — — — spruce 1265.

— — — — strawberry in Germany 1277.

— — *Fusarium* wilt in cotton, control 1953.



Eelworms & *Fusarium* wilt in cotton in Madagascar **1999**.

— — — — —, Nemagon **746**.

— — — — — okra **1904**.

— in garden plants, general account **1279**.

— — grass, control by nematicides **1315**.

— — —, population dynamics & control **1318**.

—, key to spp. *p.* **371**.

— killed by *Tagetes* extracts **769**.

— in maize, control by nematicides **1315**.

— — — in Russia **736**.

— — mangrove swamps, biology & ecology **238**.

— — mushroom **1879**.

— — — beds, reduction of yield **710**.

— not affected by insecticides **1931**.

— — causing crown-blight in cantaloup **1899**.

— — — Kaïncopé disease in coconut **1873**.

— in ornamental plants, hot-water treatment **1310**.

— & Panama disease in banana **1905**.

— on peach, control **1898**.

— in peach & walnut, soil fumigants **1952**.

— — *Pelargonium*, control **744**.

— — plants in Australia **719**.

— — — — —, new records **1865, 1866, 1876**.

— — — — — Belgium, popular account **1881**.

— — — — —, bionomics & control (text-book) *p.* **4**.

— — — — — in Britain *p.* **112**.

— — — — —, catalogued *p.* **370**.

— — — — —, control **747, 755**.

— — — — —, — by irradiation impracticable **760**.

— — — — — cultivated for flowers in France, host-list & control **731**.

— — — — —, ecology **2175**.

— — — — —, general account **749, 1883**.

— — — — — imported into Canada **705, 707, 1258, 1867**.

— — — — — in India **1955**.

— — — — —, general account **728**.

— — — — —, n.spp. & new records **1349**.

— — — — — Japan, listed **743**.

— — — — — Kenya **1906**.

— — — — —, key **269**.

— — — — — in Northern Rhodesia, survey *p.* **374**.

— on plants, pathogenicity defined **1533**.

— in plants, popular account **246, 1321**.

— — — — — in U.S.A. **1877**.

— — — — — — —, general account **1941**.

Eelworms in potato in Estonia **723**.

— & root rot in pea, control by soil fumigants **1933**.

— — — — — pine **1888**.

— in rose, soil fumigants **1316**.

— — sand **241, 242**.

— — shallot, soil fumigants **1314**.

— — soil, control by Trapex **1946**.

— — —, D-D **1311**.

— — —, ecology **1506**.

— — —, effect of moisture **240**.

— & "soil sickness" in plants **1956**.

— in soil in U.S.A. **739**.

— — sorghum, W-85 **1929**.

— — strawberry, parathion **763**.

— — — in U.S.A. **1264**.

— on sugar-cane in Cuba **1297**.

— — — — — Mauritius **1381**.

—, *Tagetes* root principle tested against **1950**.

— in tea, control by *Tagetes* spp. & *Crotalaria* spp. **1951**.

—, technique for collecting from soil **2068**.

— — — — — extracting from soil & plant roots **2050**.

—, — — — — maintaining pure cultures of **2069**.

—, — — — — microscopical study of **1413**.

—, — — — — sampling soil for **2049**.

—, — — — — staining **867**.

—, — — — — working with **866**.

— in tobacco, control **1936**.

— — — — —, — by soil fumigants *p.* **240**.

— — — — — tree nurseries in Canada **698**.

— — — — —, control **745**.

— & virus disease in vine, general account **1878**.

— — — — — wilt in pineapple **1872**.

— in woody plants, general account **262**.

—, free-living, in caves **790**.

—, —, ecology **2175**.

—, —, in Egypt **789**.

—, —, in Russia **1254**.

—, —, transmitting bacteria & viruses **1703**.

—, —, in Yugoslavia **1864, 1983**.

—, marine, in Brazil **1995**.

—, —, in East Pakistan **2009**.

—, —, ecology **699, 700, 1256**.

—, —, in Egypt **1982**.

—, —, in Germany **239**.

—, —, in inter-tidal zone **243**.

Egypt, see also Africa.

—, free-living eelworms **789**.

—, helminths in man **987**.

—, marine eelworms **1982**.

—, schistosomiasis mansoni **20**.

- Elaphe obsoleta lindheimeri*, *Macdonaldius seetae* in 371.
- Elasmobranchs, see also Fish, marine, generic names.
- , helminths in 236.
- Elephant, microfilariae in cutaneous nodules in 223.
- Elephas maximus*, *Indofilaria pattabiramani* n.g., n.sp. in 1347.
- Eliomys quercinus*, *Brachylaemus recurvus* in 356.
- , helminths in 356.
- Emberiza bruniceps*, *Brachylecithum schamurati* n.sp. in 1355.
- Embia* spp., *Hexameris* sp. in 275.
- Enoploides harpax* n.sp. 814.
- *murmanicus* to *Hyalacanthion murmanicus* n.comb. 814.
- *pellucidus* to *Hyalacanthion pellucidus* n.comb. 814.
- Enoplolaimus caput-medusae* to *Mesacanthoides caput-medusae* n.comb. 814.
- *lenunculus* n.sp. 814.
- *paralitoralis* n.sp. 814.
- Enoplus mammillatus* n.sp. 812.
- *velatus* n.sp. 814.
- Enterobiasis & appendicitis in man, mesenteric adenitis 79.
- in man, general account 1656.
- —, Helmsan 1648.
- — in Italy, variation in incidence 96.
- — — Japan, survey & treatment 76.
- — —, *Melia azedarach* bark 522.
- — —, piperazine 1681.
- — —, — citrate 1129.
- — —, — hydrate 1677.
- — —, pyrrinium chloride 56.
- — —, — pamoate 56.
- Enterobius lemuris*, morphology of male tail 310.
- *vermicularis* in appendix of man 518.
- , histochemistry 2188.
- in man in Japan, epidemiology 493.
- — —, piperazine hexahydrate 481.
- — — in Spain 1075.
- ova destroyed by disinfectants 1502.
- , technique for diagnosing 490.
- *microbulbus* n.subsp. in chimpanzee 2015.
- Entobdella curvunca* on *Hippoglossus hippoglossus* 1862.
- *hippoglossi* on *Hippoglossus hippoglossus* 1862.
- Entobdellinae n.subf. 771.
- Eosinophilia, tropical, in man 402, 1134.
- , —, —, diagnosis by *Dirofilaria immitis* antigen 2260.
- , —, —, diethylcarbamazine 1674, 1708.
- , —, —, hetrazan 497, 1706, 1711.
- , —, —, neoarsphenamine 2228.
- Epidemiology, see also Epizootiology.
- , ancylostomiasis 1067, 1081, 1661.
- , *Cysticercus bovis* 1725.
- , *Diphyllbothrium* 40, 45, 47.
- , *Enterobius vermicularis* 493.
- , filariasis 492, 501.
- , hookworms 105, 106.
- , hydatid 1805.
- , paragonimiasis 33, 449.
- , schistosomiasis 1011.
- , trichinelliasis 499.
- Epinephelus analogus*, *Trochopus pseudomarginatus* n.sp. on 279.
- Epizootiology, see also Epidemiology.
- , *Dictyocaulus filaria* 1163.
- , — *viviparus* 567.
- , *Fasciola hepatica* 1505.
- , helminths in animals 1232.
- , opisthorchiasis 2169.
- , trichinelliasis 1764.
- Epomidiostomum petalum* n.sp. in duck in China 1383.
- Eptesicus propinquus*, *Ochoterenatrema costaricensis* n.sp. in 285.
- , *Urotrema scabridum* in 287.
- Equines, see also Donkey, Horse.
- , nematodes in 535.
- , *Setaria* spp. in 1845.
- Erinaceus europaeus*, *Crenosoma striatum* in 884.
- Erionomus planiceps*, *Artigasias pauliani* var. *jolivetii* n.var. in 811.
- Erpobdellidae, taxonomy & ecology 2076.
- Estonia, see also Russia.
- , eelworms in potato 723.
- Ethiopia, see also Africa.
- , helminths in man 435.
- Eucalanus pseudattemuatus*, tetraphyllidean larva in 782.
- Euclinostomum indicum* adult, morphology 2088.
- Eucoleus annulata* in fowl in Czechoslovakia, first record 213.
- Eucyclophyllidea Wolffhügel suppressed 298.
- Euparadistomum buckleyi* in *Vulpes alopec* 364.

*Euphagus cyanocephalus*, *Conspicuum icteridorum* in 1518.

*Euponera solitaria*, intermediary for *Railietina kashiwarensis* 1476.

Europe, see also specific territories.

—, cestode intermediate hosts 903.

—, nematology p. 237.

—, *Tylenchorhynchus parvus* 1255.

*Eurystomina repanda* n.sp. 814.

Eutheria, see also Mammals.

—, helminths in 1434.

Evolution, Anoplocephalinae 1340.

—, Ascaridina 306.

—, *Cyrtosomum* spp. 2321.

—, helminthiasis in animals 425.

—, helminths in animals 413, 2324.

—, parasitology 1579.

—, *Setaria* 324.

—, Spiruroidea 307.

—, *Wuchereria* spp. microfilariae 1577.

*Falco tinnunculus*, *Diplotriaena tinnunculi* n.sp. in 1355.

*Fasciola* & carcinoma in cattle 1148.

— ova in faeces, technique for detecting 2038.

— spp. in Japan 1850.

— — *Lymnaea* spp., susceptibility to cross infection 840.

— *gigantica* adolescariæ, survival & infectivity to sheep 1494.

— — in cattle, hexachlorethane 1144.

— — — in India 223.

— — — & sheep in Turkey 1236.

— — — in Uganda, diagnosis, treatment & control 138.

— — — Hawaii, biological control p. 375.

— — — miracidia, development & bionomics 938.

— — —, mode of penetration 1462.

— *hepatica* & black disease in cattle & sheep in Britain 420.

— — — — —, control 421.

— — in Britain, ecology & epizootiology 1505.

— — — cattle, hexachlorophene 1722.

— — —, immunological diagnosis 2274.

— — — & pig 1836.

— — —, pre-natal infection 142.

— — —, relationship between egg count & number of adults 557.

— — — & sheep in Lithuania, control 1225.

— —, cytology of gut 2098.

*Fasciola hepatica* & *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in sheep, diagnosis by complement fixation tests 408.

— — in *Galba truncatula* in Bulgaria, seasonal infection 1474.

— — — —, overwintering 179.

— — — laboratory animals, fatal outbreak 643.

— — — man 439, 1606.

— — — —, general account 1023.

— — — — in Mexico 1010.

— — — miracidia, effect of calcium hydroxide in water 926.

— — —, mode of penetration 1462.

— — — miracidium, distribution of nucleic acids 2082.

— — —, mode of penetration into *Lymnaea truncatula* 2117.

— — — ova, effect of temperature & oxygen on development 918.

— — — in faeces, technique for concentrating 353.

— — —, histochemistry 2190.

— — —, technique for detecting 2066.

— —, phosphorylase activity 930.

— — in pig 951.

— — & pulmonary eosinophilia in man 446.

— — — — —, diagnosis 445.

— — in ruminants in Japan 1839.

— — — sheep, carbon tetrachloride 583.

— — — —, Ecobol 1178.

— — — —, effect on liver function 2246.

— — — —, general account 1173.

— — — —, hexachlorophene 163.

Fascioliasis & black disease in sheep, seasonal incidence 1751.

— in cattle, carbon tetrachloride 669.

— — — —, — — intramuscularly 1146.

— — — —, — — subcutaneously 149, 150.

— — — —, control 1721.

— — — —, economic loss 1150.

— — — —, Freon-112 545.

— — — —, hexachlorethane 669.

— — — — in Yugoslavia, control 554.

— —, control 569, 585.

— in guinea-pig 1209.

— — man 28.

— — — in France, general account 1009.

— — — pig in Hungary 182.

— — — sheep 582.

— — —, carbon tetrachloride 605, 1170, 1755.

— — — —, — — intramuscularly 175.

— — — — & cattle in Australia, control 144.

— — — —, control 1750.



- Fascioliasis in sheep, general account **178**.  
 — — — in Rumania **1169**.  
 — — —, serological diagnosis **2283**.  
 — — —, technique for forecasting incidence **174**.  
 — — —, treatment **580**, **1762**.  
 —, technique for sensitizing in rapid flocculation test for **414**.  
*Fasciolopsis buski* in man, hexylresorcinol **1005**.  
 — — —, tetrachlorethylene **1005**.  
*Felis chaus*, *Petrowospirura petrowi* n.sp. in **2006**.  
 — *onca*, *Spirocerca lupi* in **948**.  
 — *viverrina*, *Dipylidium gervaisi* in **1780**.  
 — *wiedii nicaraguae*, *Taenia taeniaeformis* in **295**.  
*Ferrissia novangliae*, *Megalodiscus temperatus* in **848**.  
 — *parallela*, *Haematoloechus* sp. in **848**.  
 —, *Megalodiscus temperatus* in **848**.  
*Fibricola cratera*, life-history **1481**.  
*Ficus carica*, *Meloidogyne incognita* in **703**.  
*Filaria bicoronata* Linstow, 1901 to *Artionema bicoronata* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *caelum* Linstow, 1904 to *Artionema caelum* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *carvalhoi*, synonymy **2090**.  
 — *conepati* synonym of *F. carvalhoi* **2090**.  
 — *digitata* Linstow, 1906 to *Artionema digitata* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *furcata* in *Chamaeleo* spp., experimental **1460**.  
 — *hyracis* synonym of *F. martis* **2090**.  
 — *labiato papillare* Perroncito, 1882 to *Artionema labiato-papilloso* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *martis* in *Martes foina* & *Pedetes caffer*, redescribed **2090**.  
 — —, synonymy **2090**.  
 "Filaria" *rubella* in *Rana temporaria* **404**.  
*Filaria scalprum* Linstow, 1907 to *Artionema scalprum* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *sergenti* to *Breintia sergenti* **319**.  
 — *spirocauda* Leidy, 1858 to *Dipetalonema spirocauda* n.comb. **301**.  
 — *texensis* synonym of *F. carvalhoi* **2090**.  
 Filariae of animals transmitted by *Aedes aegypti* **67**.  
 — — — — *pembaensis* **67**.  
 Filarial larvae in *Culex pipiens* var. *pallens* in China **834**.  
 — — — mosquitoes, morphology & differentiation **831**.  
 Filarial lymphoedema in man, protein content of lymph & plasma **2222**.  
 — — — —, radiology **2221**.  
 Filariasis in China, research reviewed **506**.  
 — & chyluria in man, treatment **1119**.  
 —, control **1099**.  
 — in dog, chemicals increasing microfilariae in blood **2053**.  
 — — — in Japan **625**.  
 — & fluoride intake in man, not correlated **1098**.  
 — — haematuria in man **1078**.  
 — — heart disease in man **1654**.  
 — in man **1680**.  
 — — — in China **525**, **1089**, **1128**, **1666**.  
 — — — —, control **479**, **505**.  
 — — — —, epidemiology **501**.  
 — — — —, intermediaries **488**.  
 — — — —, survey & intermediaries **500**.  
 — — —, clinical manifestations **1647**.  
 — — —, in Cook Islands **1672**.  
 — — —, diagnosis **1415**.  
 — — —, — by *Dirofilaria immitis* antigen **509**, **2260**.  
 — — —, — & treatment **524**.  
 — — — in East Africa, research p. **373**.  
 — — —, hetrazan **486**, **487**, **507**, **521**, **1065**, **1096**, **1120**.  
 — — —, — & carbarsone **507**, **521**, **1096**.  
 — — — in Indonesia **61**.  
 — — — — Japan, treatment & control **1116**.  
 — — — — Madagascar, survey **1074**.  
 — — — — Malaya, epidemiology & treatment **492**.  
 — — — — Pacific Islands **1673**.  
 — — — — Tahiti, control **1670**.  
 — — — — Turkey **104**.  
 — & scrotal necrosis in man **1529**.  
 — bancrofti & elephantiasis in man, prednisolone ineffective **1663**.  
 — — — —, treatment **1662**.  
 — — in man in Brazil **93**, **94**.  
 — — — —, diagnosis with *Dirofilaria immitis* antigen **526**.  
 — — — —, hetrazan **1058**.  
 — — — — in India, diethylcarbamazine **515**.  
 — — — — — Tanganyika, control **72**.  
 — — — —, treatment **1079**.  
*Filaroides kreisi* Dougherty, 1943 to *Oslerus kreisi* n.comb. **1369**.  
 — *osleri* in dog, Dictyocide **192**, **200**.  
 — — — —, treatment **201**.  
 Filaroididae, revision **1369**.

- Filipjevinema doliolum* n.sp. 814.  
*Fimbriaria amurensis* n.sp. in duck in Russia, life-history 1976.  
*Fimbriatus fimbriatus* to *Opecoeloides fimbriatus* n.comb. 777.  
 Finland, see also Europe.  
 —, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 740, 1921.  
*Fischoederius elongatus* cercaria, morphology & development 2141.  
 Fish, see also generic & group names.  
 —, acanthocephalans in 1980.  
 —, *Azygia acuminata* in 2149.  
 —, Caryophyllidea in 1856.  
 —, cestode larva causing mortality in 1244.  
 —, dactylogyrids on 1248.  
 —, *Diphyllbothrium* spp. larvae in 928.  
 —, — *latum* in 1247.  
 —, helminth larvae in 928.  
 —, helminths in 693, 1246, 1253, 1853, 1863.  
 —, *Isoparorchis trisimilitubis* & "ink spot" disease in 1855.  
 —, ligulids in 1250.  
 —, Monogenea on 1508.  
 —, *Opisthorchis metacercaria* in 2191.  
 —, — *felineus* in 1247.  
 —, — — metacercariae in 694.  
 —, spirurids of 304.  
 —, toxicity of D.D.T. to 853.  
 —, fresh-water, helminths in 817.  
 —, marine, cestodes in 237.  
 —, —, Digenea in 777, 1252, 1974.  
 —, —, helminths in 695.  
 —, —, hemiurids in 1860.  
 —, —, Monogenea on 279.  
 —, —, trematodes in 294.  
 Fodder-beet, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 1271.  
 Fowl, see also Poultry.  
 —, Actamer 653.  
 —, *Ascaridia galli* in 211, 219.  
 —, — & Newcastle disease in 216.  
 —, Bithionol 646.  
 —, capillariasis in p. 239.  
 —, capillariid in larynx of 649.  
 —, carbon tetrachloride 210.  
 —, *Eucoleus annulata* in 213.  
 —, helminths in 1216, 1217.  
 —, *Heterakis* in 1218.  
 —, — *gallinae* in 2231, 2232.  
 —, hygromycin B 215, 1219.  
 —, phenothiazine 647.  
 —, piperazine adipate 1215.  
 —, — citrate 1214.  
 —, — — not affecting egg production 214.  
 Fowl, piperazine dithiocarbamate 654.  
 —, — hexahydrate 1210.  
 —, *Raillietina cesticillus* in 645, 1799.  
 —, — *kashiwarensis* in 1476.  
 —, sodium silicofluoride 1795.  
 Fox, see also Carnivores, generic names.  
 —, *Cryptocotyle concavum* in 1787.  
 —, helminths in 226.  
 —, *Parascocotyle* sp. in 623.  
 —, piperazine 638.  
 —, *Spirocerca lupi* in 1779.  
 —, *Trichinella* in 674, 877.  
 —, blue, *Toxascaris* in 635.  
 France, see also Europe.  
 —, *Dirofilaria conjunctivae* 503.  
 —, eelworms in plants 731.  
 —, fascioliasis 1009.  
*Francolinus coquilynesi*, *Cyrnea antennifera* n.sp. in 312.  
 French Equatorial Africa, see also Africa.  
 — — —, *Simulium* 853.  
 — West Africa, see also Africa, specific territories.  
 — — —, ancylostomiasis 1664.  
 — — —, molluscs 1394.  
 — — —, *Oesophagostomum stephanostomum* 55.  
 Frog, lung-fluke in 2152.  
 Fungi attacking eelworms 751, 1320.  
 —, nemin stimulating trap formation 2197.  
 —, trap formation induced by *Panagrellus redivivus* 2060.  
*Galactosomum spinetum* in *Rhynchops nigra*, life-history 2138.  
*Galba truncatula*, control 2034.  
 — —, *Fasciola hepatica* in 179, 1474.  
 — —, movement in puddles 396.  
 — — in Poland, distribution & ecology 1397.  
*Galebiella toddi*, male described 802.  
*Galinsoga parviflora*, *Meloidogyne* in 1893.  
*Ganeo bufonis* n.sp. in *Bufo viridis* in Kashmir 1965.  
 — *kumaonensis* synonym of *G. tigrinum* 1965.  
 — *lingnanensis* synonym of *G. tigrinum* 1965.  
 — *tigrinum* in *Bufo viridis* in Kashmir 1965.  
 — —, synonymy 1965.  
*Gasterosteus aculeatus*, *Proteocephalus filicollis* in 1464.  
*Gastronodius strasseni* to *Cylicospirura strasseni* n.comb. 1989.  
*Gastrotaenia dogieli* n.comb. for *Apورا dogieli* Ginetsinskaya, 1944 298.

- Gazella subgutturosa*, helminths in 1803.  
*Gekko gekko*, *Pharyngodon kuntzi* n.sp. in 313.  
*Gelanocaulus boievi* n.g., n.sp. in *Rupicapra rupicapra* 1348.  
— *rushi* n.comb. for *Protostrongylus rushi* 1348.  
*Gemma gemma*, intermediary for *Parvatrema borealis* 779.  
Gendriinae n.subf. 797.  
*Genetta* sp., *Mesocestoides* larva in 38.  
*Genolinea*, synonymy 1971.  
— *ampladena* n.sp. in *Acanthurus olivaceus* 1971.  
— *lintoni*, incertae sedis 1860.  
Germany, see also Europe.  
—, *Dirofilaria immitis* 198.  
—, eelworms in crop plants 718.  
—, — & disease in strawberry 1277.  
—, helminths in domestic animals 2314.  
—, lungworms 157.  
—, marine eelworms 239.  
—, *Meloidogyne* 1893.  
—, nematodes in zoo animals 1843.  
*Gessyella* n.g. for *Capillaria latridopsis* 1992.  
Ghana, see also Africa.  
—, dracontiasis 1691.  
—, *Schistosoma haematobium* 461.  
*Glis glis*, *Brachylaemus recurvus* in 356.  
—, helminths in 356.  
*Glottis nebularia*, *Haematotrephus kaniharensis* n.sp. in 1966.  
Glypthelminae n.subf. 774.  
*Gnathostoma* in man in Japan 1127.  
— *doloresi*, morphology 374.  
— in *Sus* in Japan 1182.  
— *spinigerum*, amino-acids 52.  
—, excretory & secretory systems 1449.  
— extract & metabolites, effect on vertebrate muscle 386.  
— extracts, enzymatic activity 1504.  
— in man, serology 405.  
—, —, skin reactions to extracts 52.  
—, — rabbit, pathology & serology 405.  
—, — raccoon in U.S.A., life-history 355.  
—, — rodents, larval migration 390.  
Gnathostomiasis in man 485.  
Goa, see also India.  
—, helminths in man 127.  
Goat, see also Ruminants.  
—, Asuntol 177.  
—, cerebrospinal nematodiasis in 597, 1846, 2248.  
Goat, hetrazan 1746.  
—, lungworms in 1171.  
—, Neguvon 177.  
—, *Setaria digitata* & cerebrospinal nematodiasis in 2254.  
—, *Skrjabinema caprae* in 809.  
—, trichostrongyles in 599.  
*Gongylonema pulchrum* in Coleoptera in Russia, new records & biology 1507.  
— *scutatum* & oesophageal epithelioma in sheep 593.  
*Goniobasis* sp., *Cercaria bryobulga* n.sp. in 1967.  
— *livescens*, *Cercaria celatoglandis* n.sp. in 1967.  
—, — *notura* n.sp. in 1967.  
—, — *pinguisoma* n.sp. in 1967.  
Goose, see also Poultry.  
—, *Cyathostoma* in 1220.  
—, *Drepanidotaenia* in 1797.  
—, — *lanceolata* in 2022.  
—, — *przewalskii* in 2134.  
—, helminthiasis in 212.  
—, helminths in 1801.  
—, *Heterakis gallinae* in 1211.  
—, *Notocotylus attenuatus* in 1796.  
—, — *imbricatus* in 657.  
*Gordiorhynchus* Meyer, 1931 synonym of *Centrorhynchus* 300.  
— sp. in *Catantops quadratus* in Belgian Congo 786.  
*Gottholdsteineria* synonym of *Helicotylenchus* 2003.  
*Graphidiops assimilis* n.sp. in *Myrmecophaga tridactyla* in Brazil 1993.  
— *dissimilis* n.sp. in *Myrmecophaga tridactyla* 1354.  
*Graphonema chitwoodi* n.comb. for *Chromadorita chitwoodi* 814.  
— *clivosa* n.sp. 814.  
— *flaccida* n.sp. 814.  
— *tentabunda* n.comb for *Spilophora tentabunda* 814.  
Grass, *Basiria graminophila* n.g., n.sp. on 810.  
—, eelworms in 1315, 1318.  
*Grassenema procaviae* n.g., n.sp. in *Procavia ruficeps* 1366.  
Greece, see also Europe.  
—, *Echinococcus granulosus* 629.  
—, Hirudinea 1131.  
—, hydatid 681.  
—, strongyloidiasis 1084, 1108.



- Greenenema* nom.nov. for *Greenia* Hoeppli & Chu, 1932 nec *Greenia* Kirby, 1896 et *Greenia* Oudemans, 1901 **792**.
- Greenia* Hoeppli & Chu, 1932 to *Greenenema* nom.nov. **792**.
- Gryllophilinae n.subf. **1357**.
- Gryllotalpa africana*, *Isobinema flagellocerca* n.g., n.sp. in **1368**.
- , *Psilocephala psilocephala* n.g., n.sp. in **1368**.
- , *Pteronemella macropapillata* n.g., n.sp. in **1368**.
- , *Singhiella singhi* n.g., n.sp. in **1368**.
- *hexadactyla*, *Pulchrocephala simulatilis* n.sp. in **1358**.
- , *Schubartnema schubarti* n.sp. in **1357**.
- Gryllotalpoidea, nematodes in **1357**.
- Guatemala, helminths in animals **796**.
- Guinea, Portuguese, see also West Africa.
- , helminths in man **115**, **123**, **124**.
- Guinea-fowl, *Davainea proglottina* in **657**.
- , *Echinoparyphium recurvatum* in **657**.
- Guinea-pig, anthelmintics tested **1205**.
- , fascioliasis in **1209**.
- Gulella bicolor* attacking snails p. 375.
- Gulo gulo*, helminths in **1440**.
- , *Taenia twitchelli* in **1440**.
- Guschanskiana alveolata* n.g., n.comb. for *Accacladocoelium alveolatum* p. 372.
- Guschanskianinae n.subf. p. 372.
- Gymnogenys radiatus*, *Cyrnea dolichocolpos* n.sp. in **308**.
- Gymnophallus ovoplenus* to *Parvatrema ovoplenus* n.comb. **779**.
- Gyraulus parvus*, 1st intermediary for *Strigea elegans* **292**.
- Habronema megastoma* in horse in Jamaica, first record p. 239.
- Habronemes, taxonomy **1989**.
- Haematobia atripalpis*, intermediary for *Parafilaria multipapillosa* **2119**.
- Haematoloechus* sp. in *Ferrissia parallela* **848**.
- Haematology, ancylostomiasis **1068**, **1091**.
- , *Ascaris* **187**.
- , *Dictyocaulus viviparus* **2230**.
- , *Haemonchus* **2239**.
- , hookworm **2223**, **2237**.
- , *Trichostrongylus axei* **955**, **2241**.
- Haematotrophus kaniharensis* n.sp. in *Glottis nebularia* **1966**.
- (*Uvitellina*) *kaniharensis* n.sp. in *Glottis nebularia* in India **1966**.
- Haemonchus* in sheep, serum protein changes **2239**.
- spp. in zebu, irradiated larvae conferring immunity **565**.
- *contortus*, exsheathment of larvae **945**.
- , fecundity **426**.
- larva, stimulation of exsheathment **2209**.
- in sheep, effect of reinfection on  $\beta$ -globulin **586**.
- — —, — — weaning **1761**.
- — —, irradiated larvae conferring immunity **167**.
- — —, phenothiazine with calcium hydrogen phosphate **1162**.
- *placei* in cattle, resistance, experimental **563**.
- Halcyon pileata*, *Choanochenia hwananensis* n.g., n.sp. in **1335**.
- , — *stomospinosa* n.sp. in **1335**.
- Haliastur indus*, *Porrocaecum haliasturi* n.sp. in **1996**.
- Hammerschmidtella manohari* n.sp. in *Spirostreptus* sp. **1368**.
- Hamster, *Trichinella spiralis* in **639**.
- Haplometrana* revised **781**.
- *utahensis* synonym of *H. intestinalis* **781**.
- Haplorchis pumilio*, life-history & morphology **1477**.
- Hare, *Coenurus serialis* daughter cysts in **1458**.
- Harmostomum dujardini* synonym of *Brachylaemus fulvus* **776**.
- Harposporium* n.spp. attacking eelworms **1575**.
- Harveyjohnstonia* synonym of *Paracanthocheilus* **814**.
- Hawaii, see also Pacific Islands.
- , *Fasciola gigantica* p. 375.
- Hawks, *Cladotaenia circi* in **388**.
- , — *globifera* in **388**.
- Helianthus tuberosus*, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in **259**.
- Helicella* (*Helicopsis*) *arenosa*, 1st intermediary for *Dicrocoelioides petiolatum* **2142**.
- Helicotylenchus*, taxonomy & synonymy **2003**.
- spp. on *Poa pratensis*, damage & control **2003**.
- *crenatus* n.sp. **1349**.
- *digonicus* n.sp. **2003**.
- *microlobus* n.sp. **2003**.
- *namus*, feeding mechanism **1512**.
- in soya bean & other plants **1288**.

- Helicotylenchus parvus* n.sp. on sugar-cane 1381.  
 — *platyurus* n.sp. 2003.  
 — *pumilus* n.sp. 2003.  
 Helminth immunity 2280.  
 — — discussed 2279.  
 — —, recent advances 2281.  
 — larvae in fish, resistance to cold 928.  
 — ova in faeces, technique for counting 858, 869.  
 — — — —, — — detecting 345, 2035, 2036, 2037, 2046.  
 — — & larvae in faeces, technique for concentrating 1423.  
 — — — — — —, — — detecting 344.  
 — — — — — water, technique for detecting 1409.  
 — — in sewage, survival 1500, 2167.  
 — — — — & on vegetables 1087.  
 — —, survival 426.  
 — —, technique for counting 2052.  
 — —, — — detecting in sewage 1411.  
 — — transmitting other diseases 426.  
 — — in water & on vegetables in Russia 1710.  
 — physiology & pathology 2214.  
 — — reviewed 2213.  
 Helminthiasis in animals, evolution 425.  
 — — cattle & sheep, control 666.  
 — of cattle (text-book) p. 237.  
 — in domestic animals, control 678, 687.  
 — of domestic animals (text-book) p. 4.  
 — in duck & goose, control 212.  
 —, general account 676.  
 — in man, dithiazanine iodide 112.  
 — —, present status 1137.  
 — of man, report of Expert Committee 114.  
 — — — —, — — World Health Assembly 113.  
 — in man in Russia, control 118.  
 — — — —, general account 532.  
 — — Russia, control 1841.  
 — — —, distribution 528.  
 — of sheep & cattle (handbook) p. 4.  
 — in sheep, general account 576.  
 Helminthology, general, in Poland, reviewed 979.  
 — in Kenya, research reviewed p. 112.  
 —, medical, in Czechoslovakia 2329.  
 —, —, research in Britain p. 373.  
 —, —, in Russia, historical account 121.  
 —, —, (text-book) p. 237.  
 — in New Zealand, research reviewed p. 113.  
 Helminthology, research in Canada p. 239.  
 —, — — India p. 374.  
 — in Rhodesia & Nyasaland, research reviewed p. 113.  
 — — Russia 978, 1243, 2318.  
 — — —, bibliography 2072.  
 —, veterinary, discussed 230.  
 —, —, in Northern Ireland, research reviewed p. 240.  
 —, —, research in Britain p. 374.  
 —, —, — Zanzibar p. 375.  
 Helminths in Acipenseridae in Russia 1249.  
 —, adaptations for discharge of ova & embryos 2322.  
 — in *Alectoris graeca* in Russia, new records 659.  
 — — amphibians in Czechoslovakia 360.  
 — — — —, new records 361.  
 — — — — U.S.A., new records 1814.  
 — — animals in Asia, effect of climate 2332.  
 — — —, control 1821, 1848.  
 — — — in Costa Rica 285.  
 — — —, effect of host hormones on development 1479.  
 — — —, epizootiology 1232.  
 — — —, general account 665.  
 — — — in Guatemala 796.  
 — — —, host specificity & evolution 2324.  
 — — —, immunity 981.  
 — — —, —, general account 960.  
 — — —, immunization 2261.  
 — — —, — by vaccines discussed 2265.  
 — — — in Netherlands, new records 1441.  
 — — —, parallel evolution 413.  
 — — —, resistance 224.  
 — — — in Switzerland 1822.  
 — — —, tin arsenate 2311.  
 — — *Antilocapra americana* in U.S.A., new records 1806.  
 — — aquatic birds in Russia, morphology 1445.  
 — & bacteria in animals, inter-relationship 2331.  
 — in bats in Czechoslovakia, new records 290.  
 — — birds in Czechoslovakia 297.  
 — — — — Russia 1355.  
 — — brain of man 1133.  
 — — *Bufo viridis* in Poland, new records 881.  
 — — *Camelus dromedarius* in Russia 1777.  
 — — — — Sudan 1776.  
 — — *Canis lupus* in Alaska 363.  
 — — carnivores in Czechoslovakia 362.

- Helminths in cattle, hexachlorethane **2304**.  
 — — —, phenothiazine in daily doses **143**.  
 — — —, phenothiazine-salt consumption **1729**.  
 — — — & pig in Ceylon, new records **1227**.  
 — — — — sheep, hexachlorophene **163**.  
 — — — in Sweden, potential danger **148**.  
 — — cephalopods **2325**.  
 — — *Corvus brachyrhynchos paulus* in U.S.A. **220**.  
 — — *Coturnix coturnix* in Russia, new records **818**.  
 — — *Crocidura* spp. in Czechoslovakia, new records **1438**.  
 — — dog, 1-bromo-naphthol-(2) **1784**.  
 — — — & fox in Alaska **226**.  
 — — — in India, general account **622**.  
 — — — — Japan **1785**.  
 — — — — Russia **1783**.  
 — — — — Turkey **1198**.  
 — — — — U.S.A. **1201**.  
 — — domestic animals in Australia *p.* 239.  
 — — — — Bahamas **664**.  
 — — — —, control **668**.  
 — — — —, effect of intensive agriculture **1242**.  
 — — — —, general account **680, 1817, 1818**.  
 — — — — in Germany, economic loss **2314**.  
 — — — — Japan **1842**.  
 — — — — Korea **1830**.  
 — — — — Malaya **1834**.  
 — — — — Mongolia **1823**.  
 — — — —, piperazine **1560**.  
 — — — — in South America, redescribed **1832**.  
 — — — — — Sudan **222**.  
 — — — — (text-book) *p.* III.  
 — — — —, tin arsenate, arsenic content of muscles etc. **677**.  
 — — — —, wild animals as reservoirs **225, 1826**.  
 — — — — in Yugoslavia **675, 689**.  
 — — — — —, control **682**.  
 — — elasmobranchs in Atlantic **236**.  
 — — *Eliomys quercinus* in Czechoslovakia, new records **356**.  
 — — Eutheria in Australia **1434**.  
 — — fish in Poland **1253**.  
 — — — Russia **1853**.  
 — — — —, new records **693**.  
 — — — —, treatment **1863**.  
 — — — in U.S.A. **1246**.  
 — — fowl, hygromycin B **215**.  
 Helminths in fowl, piperazine dithiocarbamate **654**.  
 — — —, popular account **1217**.  
 — — —, treatment **1216**.  
 — — — fresh-water fish in U.S.A. **817**.  
 — — of fur-bearing animals transmissible to man & domestic animals **1203**.  
 — — in *Gazella subgutturosa* in Russia **1803**.  
 — — *Glis glis* in Czechoslovakia, new records **356**.  
 — — goose & duck in Russia **1801**.  
 — — *Gulo gulo* in North America, new records **1440**.  
 — — Herbivora in Australia **1435**.  
 — — Heterosomata **1861**.  
 — — horse, sodium fluoride **686**.  
 — — — in Yugoslavia **1143**.  
 — — laboratory animals, general account **644**.  
 — — *Lophiosilurus alexandri* in Brazil **1251**.  
 — — *Lucioperca sandra* in Russia **1858**.  
 — — man in Angola **117, 119**.  
 — — — & animals in Arctic, general account **1**.  
 — — — —, immunity **1542**.  
 — — — — in Australia **1436**.  
 — — — — Brazil **3, 6, 989, 1584**.  
 — — — — Cape Verde Islands **122**.  
 — — — — Chile **429, 990, 1581, 1583**.  
 — — — —, control **1705**.  
 — — — —, — by latrines **1136**.  
 — — — — in Cook Islands **1587**.  
 — — — — Czechoslovakia **4, 8**.  
 — — — —, diagnosis & treatment **527**.  
 — — — — in East Pakistan **1585**.  
 — — — —, effect on growth **125**.  
 — — — —, — — — of children **1704**.  
 — — — — in Egypt **987**.  
 — — — — Ethiopia **435**.  
 — — — —, *Ficus glabrata* latex **971**.  
 — — — — in Goa **127**.  
 — — — — Honduras **437**.  
 — — — — Indonesia **9**.  
 — — — — Iran, survey & treatment **431**.  
 — — — — Italy **2, 1586, 1589**.  
 — — — — Korea **1580**.  
 — — — — Marshall Islands **434**.  
 — — — — Mozambique **5, 128, 129**.  
 — — — — Panama **1582**.  
 — — — — Poland **1591**.  
 — — — — —, general account **1527**.  
 — — — —, popular account **1138**.  
 — — — — in Portuguese Guinea **115, 123, 124**.  
 — — — — Russia, control **126**.



- Helminths in man in San Marino **983**.  
 — — — Spain **1588**.  
 — of man transmitted by rodents **1432**.  
 — in man, treatment **116, 417**.  
 — — — in U.S.A. **430, 436, 1590**.  
 — — — Yemen **984**.  
 — — marine fish in Lithuania **695**.  
 — — mammals, bionomics & phylogeny **357**.  
 — — marsupials in Australia **1433**.  
 — — *Martes zibellina* in Russia, effect of environment **636**.  
 — & meat inspection **2327**.  
 — in molluscs in U.S.A. **846**.  
 — — monotremes in Australia **1433**.  
 — — mouse, technique for maintaining **2039**.  
 — — Numididae in Russia **1811**.  
 — — *Ochotona alpina* & *O. pricei* in Russia **819**.  
 — — *Phoca vitulina* in Netherlands **1521**.  
 — —, phylogeny **2319**.  
 — — in pig in Australia **1435**.  
 — — — India **185**.  
 — — —, sodium fluoride **686, 1773**.  
 — — poultry **1794**.  
 — — — in Ceylon **655**.  
 — — — Czechoslovakia, new records **217**.  
 — — — — Russia 1802.  
 — — — — U.S.A. **1212**.  
 — — — rabbit in Czechoslovakia **1375**.  
 — — — *Rattus* spp. in Costa Rica **887**.  
 — — — *norvegicus* in Poland **1809**.  
 — — — reptiles in Russia, new records **820**.  
 — — — rodents in Czechoslovakia **358**.  
 — — — & insectivores in Czechoslovakia, new records **365**.  
 — — — in Russia **822**.  
 — — Salmonidae in Czechoslovakia, new records **234**.  
 — — saurians in Russia, new records **1430**.  
 — — sheep in Australia, effect of climate **1737**.  
 — — —, control by grazing management **672**.  
 — — —, general account **1748**.  
 — — —, phenothiazine **594**.  
 — — — in Russia **1181**.  
 — — —, serological diagnosis **2287**.  
 — — — (text-book) *p. III*.  
 — — —, treatment **603**.  
 — — —, — & control **577**.  
 — — —, — — increased yields **587**.  
 Helminths in shrews in Czechoslovakia, mountain fauna **1437**.  
 — — *Talpa europaea* in Czechoslovakia **1439**.  
 — —, technique for identifying **1410**.  
 — — — staining & mounting **349**.  
 — — transmitting bacteria & viruses **406**.  
 — — micro-organisms **949**.  
 — — in *Triturus vulgaris* in Poland, new records **886**.  
 — — turtles in U.S.A., new records **821**.  
 — — zoo animals, new records **1442**.  
*Helochares pallipes*, *Zonothrix helocharesae* n.sp. in **1360**.  
*Hemicriconemoides chitwoodi* n.sp. in U.S.A. **1990**.  
 — *minutus* n.sp. in U.S.A. **1990**.  
 — *strictathecatus* n.sp. in U.S.A. **1990**.  
*Hemicycliophora arenaria*, life-history **272**.  
 — *brevicauda* n.sp. **807**.  
 — *tesselata* n.sp. **807**.  
*Hemidactylus frenatus*, *Pharyngodon frenatus* n.sp. in **313**.  
Hemiuridae, taxonomy **1860**.  
Hemiurids in marine fish in U.S.A., new records **1860**.  
Hemiuroidea, taxonomy **1971**.  
*Hepaticola bakeri* to *Pseudocapillaria* n.g. **1992**.  
*Hepatoxylon megacephalum*, morphology **237**.  
Herbivora, helminths in **1435**.  
*Heronimus chelydrae*, life-history & taxonomy **1461**.  
*Herpetostromylus leiperi* n.sp. in *Varanus indicus* **321**.  
*Hetaerina americana*, *Neoprosthodendrium progeneticum* n.g., n.sp. in **1968**.  
*Heterakis* in fowl, seasonal dynamics **1218**.  
 — *beramporia* redescribed **1996**.  
 — *gallinae* in fowl, pathology **2231, 2232**.  
 — — — goose **1211**.  
 — —, phenothiazine uptake *in vitro* **415**.  
 — *spumosa* redescribed **1996**.  
Heterakioidea n.superf. **306**.  
Heterocyclophyllidea Wolffhügel synonym of Anoplocephalata **298**.  
Heterodera cysts, technique for collecting **2042, 2067**.  
 — —, — — estimating egg content of **253**.  
 — —, — — extracting from soil **253**.  
 —, general account **1498**.  
 — larvae, rate & direction of movement **943**.  
 —, taxonomy **1374**.

- Heterodera*, technique for estimating populations in soil 1418.
- spp., morphology 1361.
  - *avenae* in barley in Switzerland 1909.
  - —, nomenclature 1352.
  - *glycines* cuticle, histology 256.
  - — in soya bean in Japan, resistant varieties 257.
  - — — — — U.S.A. 1903.
  - — — — — —, survey & identification 1895.
  - *göttingiana* & *H. schachtii*, emergence of larvae & root invasion compared 734.
  - *major* cysts, technique for estimating in soil 252.
  - —, nomenclature 1352.
  - — on oats, overwintering of cysts 249.
  - *rostochiensis*, control 753.
  - — cysts, control by methyl bromide 757.
  - — —, effect of environment on size 1266.
  - — —, — — irradiation 925.
  - — —, — — plant diffusates on hatching 733.
  - — —, — — temperature & humidity on survival 2184.
  - — —, vitamin B<sub>6</sub> increasing emergence 2195.
  - — in Denmark, distribution 1293.
  - —, distribution in soil & control 1892.
  - —, general account 1916.
  - — hatching factor, technique for preparing 2170.
  - — larvae, effect of mineral ions on hatching 266.
  - — —, movement 725.
  - — originating in Argentina 1874.
  - — in plants, resistance-breaking biotypes 1278.
  - — potato, breeding for resistance 1270, 1278, 1299.
  - — — —, control 1930.
  - — — —, effect of resistant plants on populations 1261.
  - — — —, mercuric oxide (yellow) 756.
  - — — —, persistence in soil 255.
  - — — — soil, control by mercury compounds 754.
  - — — —, mercury compounds 753.
  - — — —, population changes & control 1887.
  - — — — *Solanum* spp. & hybrids, resistance 1307.
  - — — — — lines, inheritance of resistance 1444.
- Heterodera rostochiensis*, technique for sampling soil for 863.
- — in tomato in Britain 1897.
  - *schachtii* in beet, control 1911.
  - — — *Beta* spp., resistance 1886.
  - — — Chenopodiaceae & Cruciferae, host-parasite relationship 1303.
  - — cysts, factors affecting emergence of larvae 1516.
  - — —, hatching stimulated by anhydrotetrone acid 742.
  - — —, larval emergence stimulated by *Beta vulgaris* seeds 2168.
  - — —, technique for hatching 875.
  - — & *H. göttingiana*, emergence of larvae & root invasion compared 734.
  - — larvae, bionomics 2153.
  - — on mangold in Ireland, number of generations per year 1268.
  - —, movement in water films 941.
  - — in plants, development in hosts & non-hosts 1871.
  - — — potato, control 1276.
  - — — sugar-beet, control by crop rotation 1875, 1891.
  - *trifolii* impregnated by *H. schachtii*, production of giant eggs 729.
- Heterophyes heterophyes* in brain of man, anthiomaline 41.
- — — dog in Turkey 1199.
- Heterophyids in cat in Australia, new records 2078.
- Heterosomata, helminths in 1861.
- Hexameris* sp. in *Embia* spp. 275.
- Himasthla quissetensis*, ultrastructure 2096.
- Hippoglossus hippoglossus*, *Entobdella curvunca* on 1862.
- — —, *hippoglossi* on 1862.
- Hirudinea in cattle in U.S.A. 1736.
- on domestic animals in Ceylon 546.
  - in man in Greece 1131.
  - — — — Spain 1701.
  - — — —, treatment 1130.
  - , oxygen consumption 1493.
  - in Russia 2075.
- Histochemistry, see also Chemistry, Physiology.
- , *Cysticercus inermis* 1448.
- Histology, *Ascaridia galli* 1450.
- , *Ascaris* 1450.
  - , *Coenurus serialis* daughter cysts 1458.
  - , *Crenosoma striatum* 890.
  - , *Cysticercus inermis* 1448.
  - , *Heterodera glycines* cuticle 256.
  - , *Hoplolaimus coronatus* cuticle 256.

- Histology, *Hymenolepis diminuta* cysticeroid 2111.
- , *Onchocerca volvulus* nodules 70.
- , *Schistosoma* spp. 2208.
- , — *mansoni* cercaria 2095.
- , schistosomiasis 2234.
- , *Tetrapapillatrema concavocarpa* cercaria 2095.
- History, *Schistosoma mansoni* 2317.
- Holland, see Netherlands.
- Homalometron armatum* redescribed & synonymy 1452.
- *pearsei* synonym of *H. armatum* 1452.
- Honduras, helminths in man 437.
- Hookworm anaemia in man in Africa, study by radio-isotopes 60.
- — —, iron treatment 1126.
- — — in Italy 2240.
- disease, see also Ancylostomiasis.
- in man, movement of eosinophils in bone marrow 68.
- in dog, experimental 2238.
- — — & rabbit, serum protein changes 2223.
- — —, serum protein changes 2237.
- eosinophilia in man, causative agent 69.
- larvae, biology 1068.
- —, chemicals tested against 966.
- — in faeces, survival 352.
- —, skin penetration prevented by tincture of iodine 966.
- —, technique for preparing antigen from 1541.
- in man, immunology 1540, 1541.
- — — in Japan, epidemiology 106.
- — —, loss & reabsorption of iron 2253.
- — —, statistical survey 110.
- ova killed by urine 1124.
- — & larvae, effect of cold on viability 1488.
- in rabbit, experimental 2224.
- , technique for preparing antigen from 1540.
- Hookworms in dog in Alaska 433.
- — —, piperazine 191.
- — man, *Carica papaya* 62.
- — —, estimation of geographical distribution 86, 87.
- — — in Japan, epidemiology 105.
- — — — Russia, historical account 422.
- — —, technique for estimating worm burden 347.
- — — in Turkey 513.
- Hoplolaimus aberrans* n.sp. on tobacco in Tanganyika 2013.
- Hoplolaimus coronatus* cuticle, histology 256.
- *seinhorsti* n.sp. in cotton in Madagascar 1999.
- *uniformis* & *Fusarium oxysporum* & early yellowing in pea 1280.
- Hoplopagrus güntheri*, *Metadena lopastoma* n.sp. in 294.
- —, *Pseudoparvumcreadium maris* n.g., n.sp. in 284.
- Hoplotylus femina* n.g., n.sp. in *Picea abies* & *Chamaecyparis lawsoniana* in Netherlands 2008.
- Horse, see also Equines.
- , cerebrospinal nematodiasis in 1846, 2248.
- , *Delafondia vulgaris* in 1536.
- , — — larval toxins in 1535.
- , *Habronema megastoma* in p. 239.
- , helminths in 1143.
- , Kasen disease in 1829.
- , nematodes in 1142.
- , *Onchocerca cervicalis* in 133.
- , — — & moon blindness in 131.
- , — *reticulata* in 1139.
- , *Parafilaria multipapillosa* in 2119.
- , *Parascaris* in 1141.
- , phenothiazine 1140, 1714.
- , phenothiazine-salt 536.
- , piperazine compounds 534.
- , *Schistosoma spindale* in 533.
- , *Setaria equina* in 132.
- , sodium fluoride 686.
- , *Thelazia* in 1715.
- , *Trichostrongylus* in 2058.
- Hungary, see also Europe.
- , *Amphidelus coronatus* n.sp. 787.
- , — *dudichi* n.sp. 787.
- , *Cylindrolaimus baradlanus* n.sp. 790.
- , *Cystocaulus* 169.
- , *Dorylaimus bokeri* n.sp. 790.
- , — *rugosus* n.sp. 788.
- , fascioliasis 182.
- , lungworms 170.
- , *Myolaimus amititiae* n.sp. 791.
- , paramphistomiasis 1719.
- , *Paramphistomum microbothrioides* 2074.
- , — *microbothrium* 2074.
- Hunteroides mystei* n.g., n.sp. in *Mystus seenghala* 784.
- Hyalacanthion multipapillatum* n.g., n.sp. 814.
- *murmanicus* n.comb. for *Enoploides murmanicus* 814.
- *pellucidus* n.comb. for *Enoploides pellucidus* 814.



- Hydatid, see also *Echinococcus*.  
 —, in Alaska 2070.  
 —, alveolar, in cattle in Yugoslavia 662.  
 —, —, — man 1047, 1642.  
 —, —, — — in Russia 473.  
 —, —, — — Switzerland, survey 475.  
 — in animals & man, popular account 1233.  
 — — — in Rumania, incidence & control 684.  
 — — — Britain, control 691.  
 —, cardiac, in man 1037.  
 — in cattle 1730, 1731.  
 — — — in Italy 548.  
 — — — — Yugoslavia 539.  
 — & cholecystitis in man 1041.  
 —, control 630, 1235.  
 — cysts, carbohydrate metabolism 917.  
 — —, effect of environment on infectivity 2156.  
 — —, oxygen consumption 376.  
 — in domestic animals in Greece, control 681.  
 — — — — Italy 690.  
 — — — — Russia 671.  
 — & eosinophilia in man 1050.  
 — hooklets, technique for concentrating 856.  
 — in liver of sheep, rupture of cysts 572, 595.  
 — — *Macaca sinica* in Ceylon 667.  
 — — man 477, 1042, 1046, 1048, 1520, 1614, 1616, 1618, 1619, 1620, 1621, 1625, 1626, 1631, 1633, 1636, 1640, 1641, 1643, 2251.  
 — — — & animals in Australia 1230.  
 — — — — Yugoslavia 464.  
 — — — in Britain 1632.  
 — — — — Chile 476, 1623.  
 — — —, diagnosis 859, 2043, 2271.  
 — — —, epidemiology 1805.  
 — — —, immunological diagnosis 2269.  
 — — — in Italy 1038.  
 — — — — Morocco 1044.  
 — — — — New Zealand 43.  
 — — — — Spain 1036.  
 — — —, surgery 1043, 1617, 1624.  
 — — — in Switzerland, survey 475.  
 — — —, symptoms 463.  
 — — — in U.S.A. 46.  
 — — —, unusual cases 1628, 1630.  
 — — —, X-ray diagnosis 474.  
 — — — in Yugoslavia 1052.  
 — — New Zealand, control 621.  
 — — pig in Poland, incidence 610.  
 — — — — Yugoslavia 607.
- Hydatid, pulmonary, in man 1056.  
 —, —, — —, surgery 1045.  
 — in reindeer in Norway 229.  
 — — rodents, effect of host strain on infection 1483.  
 — — ruminants in Yugoslavia 688.  
 — scoleces, culture *in vitro* 920.  
 — —, protonephridia 889.  
 — —, survival 921, 924, 932, 933, 934.  
 — in sheep in Australia 1228.  
 — — — —, incidence & distribution 164.  
 — — — zebu & buffalo in India 1735.  
 Hydatidosis, control 1844.  
 — as occupational disease in man 1051.  
*Hydatigera taeniaeformis* ova in liver of rat, hatching 207.  
*Hydrophasianus chirurgus*, *Renicola philippinensis* n.sp. in 778.  
*Hydrophis cyanocinctus*, *Camallanides* sp. in 800.  
*Hymenolepis* in duck, control 672.  
 — spp., effect of bile salts on metabolism 2204.  
 — *carioca*, new intermediaries in Europe 903.  
 — *compressa* in domestic duck, first record & life-history 656.  
 — *diminuta* culture *in vitro* 2057.  
 — — cysticeroid, histology 2111.  
 — — —, ribonucleic acid synthesis 2198.  
 — — in dog in Argentina 631.  
 — —, electron microscopy 2105.  
 — —, glucose absorption 2196.  
 — — & *Moniliformis dubius* in rat, competition for carbohydrate 2171.  
 — — mutagenesis 2056.  
 — — in *Oryzaephilus surinamensis* 830.  
 — —, physiology 645.  
 — — in rat, effect of carbohydrate level of host diet 2172.  
 — — — *Tribolium confusum*, development 1482.  
 — — — —, effect of host diet & temperature stress 1515.  
 — — — —, — — temperature on development 383.  
 — — — —, — — & diet on development 2212.  
 — *falculata* in *Sorex cinereus cinereus* nestlings 296.  
 — *fraterna* in mouse, tin arsenate 1557.  
 — — —, treatment 205.  
 — *matheoossianae* synonym of *H. horrida* 885.

- Hymenolepis multistriata*, life-history **2121**.  
 — *nana*, effect of X-irradiation **1514**.  
 — — in man in Russia **471**.  
 — —, morphological variation **1455**.  
 — — in mouse, autoreinfection **2123**.  
 — — —, branched strobila **1791**.  
 — — —, technique for counting cysticercoids **346**.  
 — — — rodents, effect of host on growth, experimental **369**.  
 — — — — — variation **2106**.  
 — —, technique for diagnosing **490**.  
 — —, — studying morphological variation in **1455**.  
 — — in *Tribolium confusum*, development **1482**.  
*Hyparrhenia* sp., *Trichotylenchus falciformis* n.g., n.sp. associated with **2014**.  
*Hyporhamphus unifasciatus*, intermediary for *Galactosomum spinetum* **2138**.  
*Hyraconema* n.g. for *Setaria loveridgei* Sandground, 1928 **324**.  
*Hysterolectitha tinkeri* n.sp. in *Pomacentrus inornatus* & *Abudefduf abdominalis* **1971**.  
*Hystrichis tricolor* in duck **656**.
- Ichthycephalus antenori* n.sp. in *Rhinocricus urukumui* in Brazil **1378**.  
 Iguanidae, see also Reptiles, generic names.  
 —, *Cyrtosomum* spp. in **1578, 2321**.  
 Immunity, *Cysticercus bovis* **568**.  
 —, *Dictyocaulus* **570**.  
 —, — *viviparus* **154, 553, 556**.  
 —, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* **709, 712, 1422, 1908, 1948**.  
 —, *Haemonchus* spp. **565**.  
 —, — *contortus* **167**.  
 —, — *placei* **563**.  
 —, helminths **224, 2279, 2280, 2281**.  
 —, — in animals **960, 981, 2261, 2265**.  
 —, — — man & animals **1542**.  
 —, *Heterodera glycines* **257**.  
 —, — *rostochiensis* **1261, 1270, 1278, 1307, 1444**.  
 —, — *schachtii* **1886**.  
 —, hydatid **1483**.  
 —, *Litomosoides carinii* **412, 1548**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* **701, 741, 1298, 1304**.  
 —, — & *Fusarium* wilt **1914**.  
 —, — spp. **732, 1259, 1267, 1272, 1308, 1886, 1920, 1923, p. 370**.  
 —, — *incognita* **1301**.  
 —, nematodes in animals **2266**.
- Immunity, nematodes in cattle **538**.  
 —, — — sheep **2282**.  
 —, — — zebu **2276**.  
 —, *Nematodirus battus* **165**.  
 —, — *filicollis* **165**.  
 —, *Nippostrongylus muris* **961**.  
 —, *Schistosoma japonicum* **1543, 1551, 2277**.  
 —, — *mansoni* **956, 1019, 2217**.  
 —, schistosomiasis **2258**.  
 —, *Strongyloides papillosus* **601**.  
 —, — *ratti* **2275**.  
 —, *Trichinella spiralis* **2270**.  
 —, *Tylenchulus semi-penetrans* **1869**.  
 —, *Uncinaria stenocephala* **619**.  
 Immunology, see also Serology.  
 —, ascarid antigens **409**.  
 —, ascarids **92**.  
 —, *Ascaris* **2263, 2264**.  
 —, — of pig **407, 411**.  
 —, — *lumbricoides* **2273**.  
 —, — — of pig **410**.  
 —, *Aspiculuris tetraptera* **2284**.  
 —, *Clonorchis sinensis* **1539**.  
 —, cysticerciasis **1544**.  
 —, *Dictyocaulus filaria* **579**.  
 —, *Diphyllbothrium mansoni* **959**.  
 —, *Dirofilaria immitis* **958**.  
 —, *Echinococcus* **2271**.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* **2274**.  
 —, *Gnathostoma spinigerum* **52**.  
 —, hookworm **1540, 1541**.  
 —, hydatid **859, 2269**.  
 —, *Moniezia* sp. **959**.  
 —, oxyurid of rat **963**.  
 —, *Paragonimus chirai* **1538, 1554**.  
 —, — *westermani* **1550**.  
 —, *Schistosoma* spp. **27**.  
 —, — *japonicum* **2278**.  
 —, — *mansoni* **962, 1549, 1553**.  
 —, schistosomiasis *mansoni* **23, 24, 25**.  
 —, *Syphacia obvelata* **2285**.  
 —, trichinelliasis **71**.  
 —, *Trichuris vulpis* **2288**.  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* **2286**.  
*Impatiens sultani*, *Meloidogyne javanica* in **1917**.  
 India, see also Goa.  
 —, ancylostomiasis **1687**.  
 —, *Aphelenchus avenae* **1281**.  
 —, *Basiria graminophila* n.g., n.sp. **810**.  
 —, cerebrospinal nematodiasis **1746**.  
 —, *Cosmocercoides multipapillata* n.sp. **1997**.  
 —, eelworms associated with *Coffea arabica* **1915**.  
 —, — in coffee *p.* **239**.

- India, eelworms in plants **728, 1349, 1955.**  
 —, *Fasciola gigantica* **223.**  
 —, filariasis bancrofti **515.**  
 —, *Haematotrepus kaniharensis* n.sp. **1966.**  
 —, helminthology p. 374.  
 —, helminths in dog **622.**  
 —, — — pig **185.**  
 —, hydatid **1735.**  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. **1281.**  
 —, — *incognita* var. *acrita* **1282.**  
 —, *Mermis* sp. **2020.**  
 —, *Neascus chelai* n.sp. **1970.**  
 —, nematodes in arthropods **1368.**  
 —, — — horse **1142.**  
 —, *Opisthorchis tenuicollis* **1191.**  
 —, *Paropisthorchis caninus* **1780.**  
 —, *Paryphostomum* n.spp. **1959.**  
 —, *Ptychobothrium cypseluri* n.sp. **1978.**  
 —, *Schistosoma nasalis* **156.**  
 —, — *spindale* causing schistosome dermatitis **1594.**  
 —, trematodes in dog **1200.**  
 —, *Trichodorus acaudatus* n.sp. **1372.**  
 —, — *mirzai* n.sp. **1372.**  
 —, *Urocleidus* spp. **772.**  
 —, *Vogea vestibularis* n.g., n.sp. **1975.**  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* **1070, 1114.**  
 —, — *malayi* **512, 517, 1070.**  
*Indiana gryllotalpae*, male allotype described **1368.**  
*Indofilaria pattabiramani* n.g., n.sp. in *Elephas maximus* **1347.**  
 Indonesia, filariasis **61.**  
 —, helminths in man **9.**  
 —, nematodes in man **7.**  
 —, *Schistosoma haematobium* **14.**  
 —, *Strongyloides ransomi* **1240.**  
*Indoplanorbis exustus*, *Cercaria kotai* n.sp. in **1973.**  
 —, — *mathpurensis* n.sp. in **1973.**  
*Inermicapsifer rhodesiensis* n.sp. in *Manis temminckii* in Southern Rhodesia **1338.**  
 Insectivores, see also Mammals, Shrews, generic names.  
 —, cestodes in **885.**  
 —, helminths in **365.**  
 Insects, see also Arthropods, generic & group names.  
 —, intermediaries for fowl cestodes in Europe listed **903.**  
 —, *Mermis* sp. in **2020.**  
 —, nematodes associated with **277.**  
*Intuscirrus* synonym of *Genolinea* **1971.**  
*Iotonchus carvalhoi* synonym of *I. risoceiae* **804.**  
 Iran, helminths in man **431.**  
 Iraq, *Schistosoma haematobium* **1573.**  
 Ireland, see also Europe.  
 —, *Heterodera schachtii* **1268.**  
 —, liver-fluke **1816.**  
 —, *Tetramermis* sp. **1924.**  
 —, trichinelliasis **1678.**  
*Isobinema flagellocerca* n.g., n.sp. in *Gryllotalpa africana* **1368.**  
*Isoparorchis trisimilitubis* & "ink spot" disease in fish in Viet Nam **1855.**  
 Israel, *Coenurus cerebralis* **1166.**  
 —, *Cysticercus bovis* **1147.**  
 Italy, see also Europe.  
 —, *Ancylostoma duodenale* **1106.**  
 —, ancylostomiasis **1688.**  
 —, *Crenosoma striatum* **884.**  
 —, *Cryptocotyle concavum* **1787.**  
 —, cysticerciasis **1156.**  
 —, *Cysticercus bovis* **562.**  
 —, *Davainea proglottina* **657.**  
 —, *Echinococcus granulosus* **618.**  
 —, *Echinoparyphium recurvatum* **657.**  
 —, enterobiasis **96.**  
 —, helminths in man **2, 1586, 1589.**  
 —, hookworm anaemia **2240.**  
 —, hydatid **548, 690, 1038.**  
 —, *Linguatula larva* **541.**  
 —, *Lyperosomum vulpis* n.sp. **1332.**  
 —, *Notocotylus imbricatus* **657.**  
 —, *Parascotyle* sp. **623.**  
 —, *Trichinella* **674, 877.**  
 —, trichinelliasis **1072. 1835,**  
 —, trichostrongylosis **637.**  
 —, *Troglostrongylus* sp. **628.**  
 Ivory Coast, see also Africa, French West Africa.  
 —, *Rotylenchoides* n.spp. **2001.**  
 Jamaica, see also West Indies.  
 —, *Habronema megastoma* p. 239.  
 —, nematode in parrot p. 239.  
 —, *Radopholus similis* p. 239.  
 Japan, *Ancylostoma* **103.**  
 —, — *caninum* **196.**  
 —, ancylostomiasis **1693.**  
 —, eelworms in plants **743.**  
 —, enterobiasis **76.**  
 —, *Enterobius vermicularis* **493.**  
 —, *Fasciola* spp. **1850.**  
 —, — *hepatica* **1839.**  
 —, filariasis **625, 1116.**  
 —, *Gnathostoma* **1127.**  
 —, — *doloresi* **1182.**



- Japan, helminths in dog **1785**.  
 —, — — domestic animals **1842**.  
 —, *Heterodera glycines* **257**.  
 —, hookworms **105, 106**.  
 —, Kasen disease **1829**.  
 —, *Metacercaria shikokuensis* n.sp. **1389**.  
 —, metacercariae in fresh-water crabs **1388**.  
 —, nematodes in dog **197**.  
 —, paragonimiasis **449**.  
 —, *Paragonimus* spp. **2100**.  
 —, — *westermani* **1387**.  
 —, *Schistosoma japonicum* **1837, 1838**.  
 —, *Setaria cervi* **1829**.  
 —, *Strongyloides ransomi* **1772**.  
 —, *Toxocara canis* **196**.  
 —, trematodes in dog **1786**.  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* intermediaries **2018**.  
 —, — *malayi* **1690**.
- Kasen disease in horse in Japan **1829**.  
 Kashmir, *Ganeo bufonis* n.sp. **1965**.  
 —, — *tigrinum* **1965**.  
 Kenya, see also Africa, East Africa.  
 —, *Cysticercus bovis* **550**.  
 —, eelworms in plants **1906**.  
 —, helminthology p. **112**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne africana* n.sp. **1380**.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* **1469**.  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* **67**.  
 Korea, helminths in domestic animals **1830**.  
 —, — — man **1580**.  
 Kotlán, S., biography **423**.  
*Kyphosus sectatrix*, *Cleptodiscus kyphosi* n.sp. in **293**.
- Labiostomum vesicularis* n.sp. in *Ochotona pricei* **819**.  
*Lagocephalus laevigatus*, *Diploproctodaeum vitellosum* n.sp. in **777**.  
 Lallidae n.fam. **784**.  
*Lamprocolius* spp., *Diplotriaena campanae* n.sp. in **1981**.  
*Lamprotornis australis*, *Diplotriaena campanae* n.sp. in **1981**.  
*Larus fuscus*, *Echinocotyle družniensis* in **894**.  
 "Larva currens" in man **53**.  
 Larva migrans, see also Creeping eruption.  
 —, —, visceral, in man **1694**.  
 —, —, —, diagnosis **1683, 2267**.  
 —, —, —, — in Turkey **1088**.  
*Lasiotocus minutum* n.comb. for *Proctotrema minuta* **777**.
- Latronema sertata* n.sp. **814**.  
*Lauratonema mentulatum* n.sp. **814**.  
 — *pugiunculus* n.sp. **814**.  
 Lecanicephalidae Braun, 1900 synonym of Tetraphyllidae **298**.  
*Lecithaster*, synonymy **1971**.  
*Lecithochirium carangis* to *Plerurus carangis* n.comb. **1971**.  
 — *exodicum* McFarlane, 1936, synonymy **1860**.  
 — — to *Separogermiductus exodicus* n.comb. **1971**.  
 — *genypteri* to *Separogermiductus genypteri* n.comb. **1971**.  
 — *lobatum* synonym of *Plerurus digitatus* **1971**.  
 — *longicaudatus* to *Plerurus longicaudatus* n.comb. **1971**.  
 — *lycodontis* to *Plicatrium* n.g. **1971**.  
 — *microstomum*, synonymy **1971**.  
 — *sinaloense* synonym of *L. microstomum* **1971**.  
*Leiperotylenchus leiperi* n.g., n.sp. **1349**.  
*Leipoaneminae* n.subf. **306**.  
 Lemur, nematodes in **310**.  
*Lemur macaco*, *Callistoura brygooi* n.g., n.sp. in **310**.  
*Lepeophtheirus hippoglossi*, *Udonella caligorum* on **1862**.  
*Leptinotarsa decemlineata* controlled by eelworm **276**.  
*Leptolaimus surdus* n.sp. **1995**.  
*Leptosomatides reducta* n.sp. **812**.  
*Lespedeza cuneata*, *Meloidogyne* spp. in **1308**.  
*Leucochloridium soricis* to *Pseudoleucochloridium* n.g. **776**.  
 Life-history, see also Development.  
 —, *Allocreadium alloneotenicum* n.sp. **1334**.  
 —, *Anafilaroides rostratus* **633, 911**.  
 —, *Apatemon gracilis minor* **1329**.  
 —, *Aplectana courdurieri* n.sp. **309**.  
 —, ascarids **228**.  
 —, *Astiotrema monticelli* **2137**.  
 —, *Atriotaenia procyonis* **904**.  
 —, *Azygia acuminata* **2149**.  
 —, *Brachycoelium obesum* **774**.  
 —, *Capsulata edenensis* n.g., n.sp. **1341**.  
 —, *Cladotaenia circi* **388**.  
 —, — *globifera* **388**.  
 —, *Clonorchis sinensis* **12**.  
 —, *Cyathostoma lari* **1475**.  
 —, *Cystocaulus* **169**.  
 —, — *ocreatus* **2135**.  
 —, *Dicrocoelioides petiolatum* **2142, 2143**.  
 —, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* **824, 825**.

- Life-history, *Dipetalonema evansi* 1778.  
 —, *Dirofilaria corynodes* 67.  
 —, — *immitis* 67.  
 —, — *repens* 67.  
 —, *Dorylaimus stagnalis* 1463.  
 —, *Drepanidotaenia lanceolata* 2022.  
 —, — *przewalskii* 2134.  
 —, *Echinococcus* spp. 2128.  
 —, — *multilocularis* 915.  
 —, *Echinostoma paraulum* 656.  
 —, — *revolutum* 656.  
 —, *Fibricola cratera* 1481.  
 —, *Fimbriaria amurensis* n.sp. 1976.  
 —, *Galactosomum spinetum* 2138.  
 —, *Gnathostoma spinigerum* 355, 390.  
 —, *Haplorchis pumilio* 1477.  
 —, *Hemicycliophora arenaria* 272.  
 —, *Heronimus chelydrae* 1461.  
 —, *Hymenolepis compressa* 656.  
 —, — *multistriata* 2121.  
 —, *Litomosoides carinii* 206, 412.  
 —, *Mecistocirrus digitatus* 549.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* sp. 244.  
 —, *Microphallus pirum* 910.  
 —, *Nanophyetus salmincola* 2116.  
 —, nematode larvae 1465.  
 —, *Nematodirus battus* 1480.  
 —, — *filicollis* 1480.  
 —, *Neodiplostomum buteonis* 2133.  
 —, *Ostertagia ostertagi* 902.  
 —, *Parabronema skrjabini* 1385.  
 —, *Parafilaria multipapillosa* 2119.  
 —, *Paragonimus* 1020.  
 —, — spp. 2100.  
 —, — *ohirai* 343.  
 —, *Parvatrema borealis* n.sp. 779.  
 —, *Phocanema decipiens* 2102.  
 —, *Proalaria excavata* 2150.  
 —, *Raillietina kashizavensis* 1476, 2136.  
 —, *Schistosoma* spp. 1459.  
 —, *Setaria* 67.  
 —, *Spirometra mansonoides* 2129.  
 —, *Strigea elegans* 292.  
 —, *Strongyloides ratti* 2126.  
 —, *Taenia twitchelli* 1440.  
 —, *Tatria decacantha* 2121.  
 —, *Thysanosoma actinioides* 2115.  
 —, *Toxascaris leonina* 2139.  
 —, *Triaenophorus* spp. 2146.  
 —, *Tylenchorhynchus claytoni* 724.  
 Ligulidae n.fam. 783.  
 Ligulids in fish in Russia 1250.  
 Lima bean, *Meloidogyne* in 701, 741.  
*Limnephilus* sp., *Allocreadium alloneoticum* n.sp. in 1334.  
*Limnodromus griseus*, *Shipleya inermis* in 898.  
*Limosa lapponica*, *Capsulata edenensis* n.g., n.sp. in 1341.  
 Linguadactylinae n.subf. 771.  
*Linguatula* larva in heart of cattle in Italy 541.  
 — *serrata* larva in cattle in Yugoslavia 543.  
 — — in man in U.S.A. 1132.  
 — — nymph in *Sylvilagus floridanus* in U.S.A. 189.  
*Linhomoeus undulatus* n.sp. 814.  
*Linolepis* reconstituted 299.  
 — *skrjabini* n.sp. in *Sorex araneus* 299.  
*Lissotis melanogaster melanogaster*, *Diplo-  
 triaena leiperi* n.sp. in 1981.  
 Lithuania, see also Russia.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* 1225.  
 —, helminths in marine fish 695.  
 —, liver-fluke 1819.  
*Litomosoides carinii*, chemicals tested against *in vivo* & *in vitro* 1571.  
 — —, morphology & development 913.  
 — — in rat, effect of age, cortisone & previous exposure on immunity 1548.  
 — — — & *Sigmodon hispidus*, life-history & immunity 412.  
 — — — — —, survival, development & growth 206.  
*Littorina littorea*, *Cryptocotyle lingua cer-  
 cariae* in 2206.  
 Liver-fluke in cattle, serology 1545.  
 — — — & sheep in Ireland 1816.  
 — ova in faeces, technique for detecting 2062, 2063.  
 — in rat, Filmaron 1565.  
 — — ruminants in Lithuania, diagnosis & control 1819.  
 — — Southern Rhodesia, control 32.  
 Lizards, cestodes in 880.  
 —, nematodes in 880.  
*Loa loa* in man 1071.  
 — — — in Cameroons, seasonal varia-  
 tion in infection risk 326.  
 Loimoidae n.fam. 771.  
*Lophiosilurus alexandri*, helminths in 1251.  
 Lucerne, *Ditylenchus* in 1890.  
 —, — *dipsaci* in 702, 704, 708, 1422.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. in 1272, 2227.  
 —, — — & *Fusarium* wilt in 1285.  
 —, — —, physiological races on 1273.  
*Lucioperca sandra*, helminths in 1858.  
*Lumbricus terrestris*, intermediary for *Cyatho-  
 stoma lari* 1475.

- Lung-fluke in frog, uptake of radio-active sulphate **2152**.
- Lungworms in animals, adaptations to definitive & intermediate hosts **395**.
- — cattle, ascaridole **141**.
- — —, cyanacethydrazide **141, 153, 2312**.
- — —, diethylcarbazine **561**.
- — — in Germany, treatment & control **157**.
- — — & sheep in Canada, cyanacethydrazide *p.* **239**.
- — —, treatment **1727**.
- — —, — by aerosols **1151**.
- — domestic animals, general account **1231**.
- — mammals in Czechoslovakia, new records **227**.
- — pig, carbon tetrachloride **606**.
- — ruminants, differentiation of larvae **171**.
- — — in Russia **1820**.
- — sheep, ascaridole aerosol **1754**.
- — —, cyanacethydrazide **166**.
- — —, Dictyicide **172**.
- — —, effect of age on infection rate **596**.
- — — & goat in Rumania **1171**.
- — — in Hungary, identification of larvae **170**.
- — —, pathology **573**.
- — —, treatment reviewed **578**.
- Lutianus colorado*, *Neochasmus magnus* n.sp. in **294**.
- Lymnaea* controlled by carp **854**.
- spp., control by sodium pentachlorophenate **332**.
- —, paper chromatography of body-surface mucus **384**.
- —, susceptibility to *Fasciola* spp. **840**.
- *auricularia rufescens* in Pakistan, ecology **847**.
- *humilis*, ecology **340**.
- *launcestonensis*, control by copper pentachlorophenate **1400**.
- *luteola*, *Cercaria luteoli* n.sp. in **1972**.
- —, — *rajai* n.sp. in **1973**.
- *ollula* attacked by sciomyzids *p.* **375**.
- *palustris*, intermediary for *Hymenolepis compressa* **656**.
- *pereger*, *Cercaria paracauda* n.sp. in **1329**.
- Lyperosia titillans*, intermediary for *Parabronema skrjabini* **1385**.
- Lyperosomum vulpis* n.sp. in *Vulpes vulpes* in Italy **1332**.
- Macaca irus*, *Dirofilaria magnilarvatum* n.sp. in **2005**.
- — — in **927**.
- *mulatta*, *Anatrichosoma cutaneum* in **1790**.
- *philippinensis*, *Anatrichosoma cynamolgi* in **1790**.
- *sinica*, hydatid in **667**.
- Macdonaldius seetae* in *Elaphe obsoleta lindheimeri* & *Pituophis catenifer sayi*, morphology **371**.
- Macracis papillosa* n.sp. in *Testudo hermanni* **1991**.
- Madagascar, *Aplectana courdurieri* n.sp. **309**.
- , *Biomphalaria madagascariensis* intermediary **1392**.
- , *Cyrnea (Procyrnea) dolichocolpos* n.sp. **308**.
- , eelworms & *Fusarium wilt* **1999**.
- , filariasis **1074**.
- , *Hoplolaimus seinhorsti* n.sp. **1999**.
- , nematodes in lemur **310**.
- , *Pratylenchus delattrei* n.sp. **1999**.
- , *Schistosoma mansoni* **1392, 1393**.
- , schistosomiasis **1391**.
- , — *mansoni* **1608**.
- Maize, eelworms in **736, 1315**.
- Makaira mitzukurii*, *Capsala pricei* n.sp. on **281**.
- Malaya, *Dirofilaria magnilarvatum* n.sp. **2005**.
- , filariasis **492**.
- , helminths in domestic animals **1834**.
- , nematodes in animals **2077**.
- , *Wuchereria bancrofti* intermediaries **2024**.
- , — *malayi* **78, 107**.
- Malika* spp. synonym of *M. odhneri* **1341**.
- *odhneri*, synonymy **1341**.
- *skrjabini* synonym of *Dilepis limosa* **1341**.
- Mammals, see also generic & group names.
- , *Ascaris laevis* in **401**.
- , intermediaries for *Cladotaenia circi* **388**.
- , — — *globifera* **388**.
- , lungworms in **227**.
- , *Schistosoma mansoni* in **387**.
- , marine, helminths in **357**.
- Man, alkaline desoxybenzoin **514**.
- , alveolar hydatid in **473, 475, 1047, 1642**.
- , *Ancylostoma* in **432**.
- , — & eosinophilia in **491**.
- , — — other diseases in **103**.
- , — *duodenale* in **109, 1106**.
- , ancylostomiasis in **479, 1067, 1068, 1081, 1090, 1092, 1095, 1107, 1110, 1123, 1664, 1685, 1687, 1688, 1693, 2252**.



Man, ancylostomiasis & cardiopathy in 2226.  
 —, — — sickle cell anaemia in 888.  
 —, — — — trait in 1091.  
 —, anthelmintics tested 1686.  
 —, anthiomaline 41.  
 —, antimony 450.  
 —, antrypol 82.  
 —, areca nut decoction 1094.  
 —, *Armillifer armillifer* in 1702.  
 —, ascariasis in 482, 504, 520, 1059, 1077, 1121, 1125, 1658, 1665, 2256.  
 —, — in bile-duct of 1097.  
 —, — & intestinal obstruction in 1073, 1100.  
 —, — — peritonitis in 54.  
 —, *Ascaris* in 88, 2264.  
 —, — — bile-duct of 1417, 1420.  
 —, — — ear of 999.  
 —, — & intestinal obstruction in 1060, 1076.  
 —, — in lachrymal duct of 494.  
 —, — *lumbricoides* in 432, 1697.  
 —, — — & intestinal perforation in 1655.  
 —, — — — mesenteric adenitis in 75.  
 —, — — — pulmonary eosinophilia in 2250.  
 —, — — — tropical eosinophilia in 402.  
 —, bethovenium hydroxynaphthoate 1679.  
 —, Bilharstan 444.  
 —, 1-bromo-2-naphthol 1066, 1102, 1558.  
 —, *Capillaria* sp. & creeping eruption in 1676.  
 —, cardiac hydatid in 1037.  
 —, *Carica papaya* 62.  
 —, cerebral cysticerciasis in 465, 1537, 1544, 1638, 1639.  
 —, — paragonimiasis in 453, 1525.  
 —, — schistosomiasis in 998.  
 —, — — japonica in 1013.  
 —, cestode in gall-bladder of 1055.  
 —, cestodes in 44, 467, 1634.  
 —, chloroquine 1007, 1029, 1612.  
 —, *Clonorchis sinensis* in 12, 1017.  
 —, creeping eruption in 1085.  
 —, cysticerciasis in 468, 1238, 1635.  
 —, — of central nervous system in 466.  
 —, — cellulosa in 1053.  
 —, *Cysticercus bovis* transmitting neorickettsia in 1576.  
 —, — *cellulosae* in brain of 1057.  
 —, — — — eye of 1629.  
 —, — — & Japanese B encephalitis in 1532.  
 —, *Dibothriocephalus* sp. in 48.  
 —, Dichlorophen 37.  
 —, dichlorophenarsine 1118.  
 —, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in 1015.

Man, diethylcarbamazine 67, 108, 515, 1674, 1708.  
 —, — & magnopyrol 1684.  
 —, *Diphyllbothrium* in 40, 45, 47, 130, 472, 1238.  
 —, — sp. in 433.  
 —, — *latum* in 1247.  
 —, — *mansoni* in 470.  
 —, *Dipylidium caninum* in 469.  
 —, *Dirofilaria conjunctivae* in 102, 503.  
 —, dithiazanine 508, 530, 1112, 1645, 1646.  
 —, — iodide 112, 988.  
 —, domoic acid 1503.  
 —, dracontiasis in 1691.  
 —, emetine 440.  
 —, — & chloroquine 440.  
 —, enterobiasis in 76, 96, 1656.  
 —, — & appendicitis in 79.  
 —, *Enterobius vermicularis* in 490, 493, 1075.  
 —, — — in appendix of 518.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* in 439, 1010, 1023, 1606.  
 —, — — & pulmonary eosinophilia in 445, 446.  
 —, fascioliasis in 28, 1009.  
 —, *Ficus glabrata* latex 971.  
 —, filarial lymphoedema in 2221, 2222.  
 —, filariasis in 61, 104, 479, 488, 492, 500, 501, 505, 509, 524, 525, 1074, 1089, 1116, 1128, 1415, 1647, 1666, 1670, 1672, 1673, 1680, 2260, p. 373.  
 —, — & chyluria in 1119.  
 —, — — fluoride intake in 1098.  
 —, — — haematuria in 1078.  
 —, — — heart disease in 1654.  
 —, — — scrotal necrosis in 1529.  
 —, — bancrofti in 72, 93, 94, 526, 1079.  
 —, — — & elephantiasis in 1662.  
 —, fouadin 1599.  
 —, *Gnathostoma* in 1127.  
 —, — *spinigerum* in 52, 405.  
 —, gnathostomiasis in 485.  
 —, helminthiasis in 113, 114, 118, 532, 1137.  
 —, helminths in 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 8, 9, 115, 116, 117, 119, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 417, 429, 430, 431, 434, 435, 436, 437, 527, 983, 984, 987, 989, 990, 1136, 1138, 1436, 1527, 1542, 1580, 1581, 1582, 1583, 1584, 1585, 1586, 1587, 1588, 1589, 1590, 1591, 1704, 1705.  
 —, — — brain of 1133.  
 —, — of fur-bearing animals in 1203.  
 —, Helmisan 1648.

- Man, *Heterophyes heterophyes* in brain of 41.  
 —, hetrazan 83, 95, 486, 487, 497, 507, 521, 1058, 1065, 1096, 1113, 1120, 1706, 1711.  
 —, — & carbarsone 507, 521, 1096.  
 —, hexylresorcinol 1005, 1117, 1682.  
 —, Hirudinea in 1130, 1131, 1701.  
 —, hookworm anaemia in 60, 1126, 2240.  
 —, — disease in 68.  
 —, — eosinophilia in 69.  
 —, hookworms in 86, 87, 105, 106, 110, 347, 422, 513, 1540, 1541, 2253.  
 —, hydatid in 43, 46, 463, 464, 474, 475, 476, 477, 859, 1036, 1038, 1042, 1043, 1044, 1046, 1048, 1052, 1230, 1233, 1520, 1614, 1616, 1617, 1618, 1619, 1620, 1621, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, 1628, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1636, 1640, 1641, 1643, 1805, 2043, 2251, 2269, 2271.  
 —, — & cholecystitis in 1041.  
 —, — — eosinophilia in 1050.  
 —, hydatidosis as occupational disease in 1051.  
 —, Hydroxylen 1667.  
 —, *Hymenolepis nana* in 471, 490.  
 —, intra-rachidian paragonimiasis in 1524.  
 —, 4-iodo-thymol 1561.  
 —, *Linguatula serrata* in 1132.  
 —, *Loa loa* in 326, 1071.  
 —, *Lobelia radicans* compound 1004.  
 —, *Melia azedarach* 1564.  
 —, — — bark 522.  
 —, miracil-D 444.  
 —, *Moniliformis moniliformis* in 478.  
 —, *Necator americanus* in 109.  
 —, — — & tropical eosinophilia in 402.  
 —, nematodes in 7, 985, 986, 1086, 1657.  
 —, — & tropical eosinophilia in 1118.  
 —, — — uveitis in 498.  
 —, neoarsphenamine 2228.  
 —, nilodin 993.  
 —, ocular cysticerciasis in 1054.  
 —, — onchocerciasis in 1122, 1652.  
 —, *Oesophagostomum stephanostomum* & muscular abscess in 55.  
 —, *Onchocerca* in 50.  
 —, — *volvulus* in 70, 97, 98, 99.  
 —, — — & adenolymphocele & elephantiasis in 1080.  
 —, — — — blindness in 58.  
 —, — — — in eye of 495.  
 —, onchocerciasis in 74, 85, 484, 1093, 1109, 1651, 1698.  
 —, opisthorchiasis in 1596, 1604, 1831.
- Man, *Opisthorchis* in 130.  
 —, — *felineus* in 15, 1247.  
 —, — *viverrini* in 1602.  
 —, oxygen treatment 1692.  
 —, paragonimiasis in 33, 448, 449, 991, 1034, 1531.  
 —, *Paragonimus* in 1020.  
 —, — *westermani* in 1550.  
 —, parasites in 2051.  
 —, — & skin lesions in 529.  
 —, parasitic diseases in 1135.  
 —, pentylthiarsaphenylmelamine 1659.  
 —, pheniodol 11.  
 —, phenothiazine photosensitization 602.  
 —, piperazine 1675, 1681.  
 —, — adipate with thiocarbanilate 100.  
 —, — citrate 101, 1129.  
 —, — hexahydrate 481.  
 —, — hydrate 1677.  
 —, Poroccephalidae in 1384.  
 —, potassium antimony tartrate causing exfoliative dermatitis 1566.  
 —, prednisolone 1663.  
 —, pulmonary hydatid in 1045, 1056.  
 —, — paragonimiasis in 1031.  
 —, — schistosomiasis in 1027.  
 —, pumpkin seed powder 1003.  
 —, pyrrinium chloride 56.  
 —, — pamoate 56.  
 —, quinacrine 1712.  
 —, *Schistosoma* sp. of cattle in 152.  
 —, — spp. & cancer in 10.  
 —, — *haematobium* in 14, 16, 21, 22, 461, 1012.  
 —, — *japonicum* in 1016, 2272, 2278.  
 —, — — & dwarfism in 1006.  
 —, — *mansoni* in 16, 19, 22, 35, 995, 1019, 1021, 1024, 1026, 1549, 1597, 1600, 1601, 1712, 2259.  
 —, — — & cor pulmonale in 2245.  
 —, schistosome dermatitis in 442, 878.  
 —, schistosomiasis in 13, 29, 30, 120, 441, 447, 457, 957, 996, 1011, 1391, 1572, 1592, 1595, 2234.  
 —, — & adrenal involvement in 17.  
 —, — — cancer in 1610.  
 —, — — hepatosplenomegaly in 2233.  
 —, — — salpingitis in 454.  
 —, — — splenic abscess in 18.  
 —, — — uraemia in 1025.  
 —, — haematobia in 458, 952, 1613.  
 —, — japonica in 451, 992, 1566, 1611.  
 —, — — & cancer in 1008.  
 —, — — — cor pulmonale in 462.  
 —, — — — dwarfism in 1002.

- Man, schistosomiasis japonica & intestinal obstruction in 997.
- , — mansoni in 20, 23, 24, 25, 34, 455, 459, 1608, 1609, 2229.
- , sodium antimony gluconate 994.
- , sparganosis in 1622.
- , *Sparganum* in 39, 1627.
- , *Spirocerca lupi* in 1649.
- , *Strongyloides stercoralis* in 1069, 1695.
- , — — larva 53.
- , strongyloidiasis in 1084, 1108.
- , suramin 57.
- , *Taenia saginata* in 42, 1040, 1615.
- , — *solium* in 1049.
- , taeniasis in 1039, 1637.
- , tartar emetic 443, 460, 1006, 1014, 1032, 1035, 1598, 1605.
- , — — with chloroquine 1001.
- , — — — sodium bitartrate 1022.
- , technique for identifying helminths in 1410.
- , tetrachlorethylene 51, 123, 1005, 1028, 1102, 2297.
- , toxicity of lithium antimony thiomalate to 452.
- , — — piperazine to 2309.
- , — — stibophen to 419.
- , *Toxocara* in 1088.
- , — *canis* & endophthalmitis in 496.
- , trematodes in 438.
- , *Trichinella* in 516.
- , — *spiralis* in 1547.
- , trichinelliasis in 71, 77, 499, 868, 1072, 1111, 1425, 1653, 1660, 1668, 1669, 1678, 1696, 1700.
- , — causing encephalitic symptoms in 80.
- , — & nervous involvement in 1671.
- , — — systemic vasculitis in 2249.
- , *Trichostrongylus* from 483.
- , trichuriasis in 1644.
- , Triostam 1607.
- , tropical eosinophilia in 402, 1134, 2260.
- , visceral larva migrans in 1088, 1683, 1694, 2267.
- , *Wuchereria bancrofti* in 59, 84, 480, 489, 523, 1070, 1114, 1115, 1650, 1699, 2286.
- , — — — eye of 511.
- , — — — spermatic cord in 1689.
- , — *malayi* in 107, 502, 512, 517, 1070, 1690.
- Mangold, *Heterodera schachtii* on 1268.
- Manis temminckii*, *Inermicapsifer rhodesiensis* n.sp. in 1338.
- Manis tricuspis*, *Manistrongylus rousseloti* n.sp. in 1986.
- Manistrongylus rousseloti* n.sp. in *Manis tricuspis* 1986.
- Mansonella ozzardi* not found in British Honduras 66.
- Mansonella* spp., *Dirofilaria magnilarvatum* in 914.
- *uniformis*, *Brugia patei* in 1466.
- Mansonioides* spp., technique for estimating age of 2023.
- Marmota baibacina*, *Ostertagia* spp. in 190.
- Marshall Islands, see also Pacific Islands.
- —, helminths in man 434.
- Marsipometra* spp. in *Polyodon spathula*, morphology & validity 1977.
- Marsupials, helminths in 1433.
- Marsupostrongylinae n.subf. 1369.
- Martes foina*, *Filaria martis* in 2090.
- *zibellina*, helminths in 636.
- Martinique, see also West Indies.
- , *Schistosoma mansoni* 1597.
- , schistosomiasis mansoni 455.
- Mastophorus muris muris* in cat & mouse in Australia, first record 359.
- Mauritius, eelworms on sugar-cane 1381.
- Mazocraeidea n.ordo 771.
- Mazocraeinea n.subordo 771.
- Mazocraes alosae* in *Alosa* spp. 1857.
- Meat inspection, cysticerciasis 1159.
- , *Trichinella* in 510, 2205.
- Mecistocirrus digitatus* in cattle in Ceylon, morphology & life-history 549.
- Megaceryle alcyon alcyon*, *Monopetalonema alcedinis* in 1446.
- Megalocotyle squatinæ* to *Sprostonia* n.g. 771.
- *trituba* to *Trochopus trituba* n.comb. 279.
- Megalocotylineae n.subf. 771.
- Megalodiscus temperatus* in *Ferrissia novangliae* & *F. parallela* 848.
- Meggittina* Lynsdale, 1953 to *Catenotaenia* (*Meggittina*) 785.
- *baeri* to *Catenotaenia baeri* n.comb. 785.
- Mehdiella cordata* n.sp. in *Testudo hermanni* 1991.
- *hamosa* n.sp. in *Testudo hermanni* 1991.
- *inflata* redescribed 1991.
- *microstoma* redescribed 1991.
- Melagraphia aethiops*, *Cercaria melagraphia* n.sp. in 1326.
- Melanoides tuberculata chinensis*, 1st intermediary for *Haplorchis pumilio* 1477.
- Meloidodera floridensis* associated with *Vaccinium corymbosum* 1889.
- — in *Pinus* spp. 1889.



- Meloidogyne* & black shank in tobacco, resistant varieties 1298.
- in carrot in Germany 1893.
- , control 1938.
- , — by soil fumigants 748.
- in crop plants in Russia 722.
- & *Fusarium* wilt in cotton varieties, inheritance of resistance 1914.
- in *Galinsoga parviflora* 1893.
- , general account 1489.
- in lima bean, resistant variety 701, 741.
- — peach, nemagon 1312.
- — plants, breeding for resistance 1304.
- —, general account 730.
- —, Vapam 767.
- on potato 1274.
- in soil, control 1313.
- — sweet-potato, control 1317.
- — tobacco in Colombia 1286.
- —, —, effect of maleic hydrazide 1295.
- — tomato, soil fumigants 1943.
- —, —, treatment 1937.
- — *Vigna sinensis*, control 1949.
- sp. on rose, general account 1902.
- — in tomato & other plants in Mexico, life-history & control 244.
- spp., attraction of larvae to roots 1260.
- — in *Beta* spp., resistance 1886.
- — on brassicas in Australia 245.
- — in cotton in U.S.A., economic loss 2316.
- — — dahlia, popular account 264.
- —, —, effect of environment on hatching 2177.
- — —, — — temperature on survival of ova & larvae 1486.
- — & *Fusarium* wilt in carnation 1910.
- — — — — lucerne 1285.
- — in *Lespedeza cuneata* selections, resistance 1308.
- — — lucerne, resistant varieties 1272.
- —, physiological races on lucerne 1273.
- — in plants imported into Canada 706.
- — — — in India 1281.
- — — —, resistance *p.* 370.
- —, —, popular account 759.
- — in red clover & lucerne, effect on growth 2227.
- — — & white clover, resistant strains 1259.
- — & *Rhizoctonia solani* in soya bean 1918.
- — in tobacco in Brazil 1269.
- — —, —, resistance 1267.
- — on tomato, pathogenic biotypes & resistance 732.
- Meloidogyne* spp. in *Trifolium repens*, experimental 1870.
- — — U.S.A. 1287.
- — — *Vigna sinensis* & *V. sesquipedalis*, resistance 1920.
- — — water-melon, resistance 1923.
- n.sp. [unnamed] in Rumania 1985.
- *africana* n.sp. on coffee in Kenya 1380.
- *arenaria* in potato in Canada 1257.
- *exigua* in coffee in Brazil 1868.
- — on coffee, symptoms & control 1300.
- *hapla* in soya bean varieties 267.
- — — tomato, effect of soil moisture 2155.
- — — — — stress 2160.
- — — —, — — — —, giant cell formation 1530.
- — & *Xiphinema diversicaudatum* on rose, galls compared 251.
- *incognita* on *Cyclamen persicum* 261.
- —, effect of temperature on sex determination 2145.
- — in *Ficus carica* 703.
- — larva, behaviour & gall formation in tomato 2243.
- — in melon, D-D 1294.
- —, morphological & physiological variation 2110.
- — ova, effect of pH & mineral ions on hatching 2185.
- — in plants, effect on respiration 2257.
- — — soil, control by soil fumigants 765.
- — — tomato, resistance not transferred by grafting 1301.
- —, virus disease 726.
- — var. *acrita* attracted by tomato seed 2186.
- — — — in cantaloup & tomato, dibromochloropropane 1939.
- — — — — cotton, not controlled by insecticides 1942.
- — — — & *Fusarium* wilt in banana 260.
- — — —, morphological & physiological variation 2110.
- — — — in plants in India, general account 1282.
- — — — — soya bean, effect on lateral root production 250.
- — — — — tobacco, effect of fertilizers on infection rates 1309.
- — — — —, hot-water treatment 1309.
- — — — — tomato, effect on nutrient levels 727, 1900.
- *inornata* in tobacco, first record 1269.
- *javanica* in cucumber in Britain, first record *p.* 374.

- Meloidogyne javanica* & *Fusarium* wilt in cowpea varieties **1919**.  
 — in *Impatiens sultani* **1917**.  
 —, intersexes **2145**.  
 — in peach, control **750**.  
 — — *Solanum pseudo-capsicum* **1917**.  
 — — — tomato, control by soil fumigants **766**.  
*Melolontha melolontha* larvae, *Neoaplectana melolonthae* in **2147**.  
 Melon, *Meloidogyne incognita* in **1294**.  
*Menticirrhus nasus*, *Multitestis nasusi* n.sp. on **283**.  
*Mermis* sp. in insects in India **2020**.  
 — *pachysoma* to *Agamomermis pachysoma* n.comb. **323**.  
 Mermithid larvae, flagellary coefficient **892**.  
 — in *Simulium quadrivittatum* **66**.  
 Mermithids in simuliids in Canada **274**.  
*Mesacanthion arcuatilis* n.sp. **814**.  
 — *cricetoides* n.sp. **814**.  
 — *pali* n.sp. **814**.  
 — *pannosum* n.sp. **814**.  
*Mesacanthoides caput-medusae* n.comb. for *Enoplolaimus caput-medusae* **814**.  
 — *sinuosus* n.sp. **814**.  
*Mesocestoides* larva in *Genetta* sp. **38**.  
*Mesocoelium* reviewed **1961**.  
 — spp., synonymy **1961**.  
 — *brevicaecum* synonym of *M. lanceatum* **1961**.  
 — *mesocoelium* n.comb. for *Pintnaria mesocoelium* & *M. schwetzi* **1961**.  
 — *pearsei* synonym of *M. lanceatum* **1961**.  
 — *schwetzi* to *M. mesocoelium* n.comb. **1961**.  
 — *waltoni* synonym of *M. incognitum* **1961**.  
*Mesocricetus auratus brandti*, *Diphyllobothrium latum* in **2120**.  
*Mesophorodiplostomum cheni* n.sp. in *Nycticorax nycticorax* **1335**.  
 Metacercaria B in *Penaeus duorarum* to *Microphallus* sp. **912**.  
*Metacercaria shikokuensis* n.sp. in fresh-water crabs in Japan **1389**.  
 Metacercariae in arthropods in U.S.A. **1968**.  
 — — fresh-water crabs in Japan **1388**.  
 — — *Mullus* spp. **697**.  
*Metachromadora clavata* n.sp. **1995**.  
*Metadena lopastoma* n.sp. in *Hoplopagrus güntheri* **294**.  
*Metagonimus yokogawai* metacercariae in *Abramis brama* & *Aspius aspius* in Czechoslovakia, first record **235**.  
 — — —, excystation & survival **929**.  
*Metastrongylus* spp. in pig, cyanacethyldrazide **2307**.  
 — *apri* ova & larvae, survival **1510**.  
*Meteterakis govindi* redescribed **1996**.  
*Metoncholaimus wuifer* n.sp. **814**.  
 Mexico, see also North America, U.S.A.  
 —, ancylostomiasis **1661**.  
 —, *Capsala pricei* n.sp. **281**.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* **1010**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* sp. **244**.  
 —, *Monogenea* **279**.  
 —, *Multitestis nasusi* n.sp. **283**.  
 —, onchocerciasis **1698**.  
 —, *Pintobdella chiapasensis* n.sp. **325**.  
 —, Simuliidae **2019**.  
 —, *Tetrabothrius sulae* **295**.  
 —, trematodes in marine fish **294**.  
 Microfilaria in cutaneous nodules in elephant **223**.  
 — — *Rhamphastos sulfuratus sulfuratus* **66**.  
*Microfilaria fijiensis* in *Aedes* spp., development & morphology **833**.  
 Microfilariae in China **1082**.  
 —, morphology **81**.  
 —, technique for fixing **872**.  
 —, — — staining **861**.  
 —, — — vital staining **2054**.  
 Microfilarial periodicity reviewed **2176**.  
*Microilaimus capillaris* n.sp. **1995**.  
 — *cochleatus* n.sp. **814**.  
 — *dixiei* n.sp. **814**.  
*Micromicron cephalatum* synonym of *Pseudochromadora quadripapillata* **1984**.  
 Micro-organisms transmitted by helminths **949**.  
*Microphallus* sp. for Metacercaria B in *Penaeus duorarum* **912**.  
 — — metacercaria in *Penaeus duorarum* **1328**.  
 — *pirum*, life-history, experimental **910**.  
*Microtus longicaudus baileyi*, *Brachylaime microti* n.sp. in **1331**.  
*Milvus migrans*, *Phagicola micracantha* n.sp. in **1963**.  
 Miracidia, location of hosts **946**.  
 Molluscicides, see also Control.  
 —, ammonium nitrate **2034**.  
 —, antibiotics **851**.  
 —, calcium arsenate **335**.  
 —, chemicals tested **1402**.  
 —, copper pentachlorophenate **1400**.  
 —, — sulphate **339, 2033**.  
 —, reviewed **1406**.  
 —, sodium pentachlorophenate **332, 334, 339, 855, 2031**.

- Molluscicides, sodium pentachlorophenate, effect of climate 2030.  
 —, —, field trial 1405.  
 —, various, tested 1407, 1408.  
 Molluscs, see also generic & group names.  
 — in French West Africa 1394.  
 —, helminths in 846.  
 — & trematode diseases, ecology *p. III*.  
 —, marine, trematode larvae in 779.  
*Monachus schauinslandii*, *Corynosoma rauschi* n.sp. in 1344.  
*Monasa atra*, *Thelazia tejerae* n.sp. in 302.  
 Mongolia, helminths in domestic animals 1823.  
*Moniezia* in sheep, calcium arsenate 1161.  
 — —, copper sulphate 592.  
 — —, tin arsenate 1179.  
 — —, treatment 1752, 1763.  
 — sp., antigens 959.  
 — *benedeni* in *Bradypus griseus* in Costa Rica 295.  
*Moniliformis dubius* & *Hymenolepis diminuta* in rat, competition for carbohydrate 2171.  
 — *moniliformis* in man 478.  
 Monkey, *Dirofilaria corynodes* in 67.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* in 1553.  
 Monogenea on fish, ecology 1508.  
 —, host specificity reviewed 1495.  
 — on marine fish in Mexico 279.  
 —, monographed 771.  
 Mononchidae, differentiation of genera 793.  
*Mononchus jairi* n.sp. 804.  
*Monopetalonema alcedinis* in *Megaceryle alcyon alcyon*, redescribed 1446.  
 Monotremes, helminths in 1433.  
*Mordvilkovia* synonym of *Lecithaster* 1971.  
 Morocco, see also Africa.  
 —, ancylostomiasis 1095.  
 —, hydatid 1044.  
 Morphology, *Acanthatrium oligacanthum* 2091.  
 —, — *pipistrelli* 2091.  
 —, *Acanthocephala* 2323.  
 —, *Agamomermis pachysoma* 323.  
 —, *Anafilaroides rostratus* 899.  
 —, *Ancylostoma iperodontatum* female 1363.  
 —, *Anguina agrostis* galls 248.  
 —, *Angusticaecum holoptera* 1991.  
 —, ascarids 228.  
 —, *Ascarops strongylina* 901.  
 —, *Atractis dactylura* 1991.  
 —, *Australorbis glabratus* 842.  
 —, — *tenagophilius* 842.  
 Morphology, *Bilharziella polonicae* cercaria 1329.  
 —, *Binema korsakowi* male 1368.  
 —, — *mirzaia* male 1368.  
 —, *Biomphalaria* 843.  
 —, — *pfeifferi* & *Taphius centimetralis* 338.  
 —, *Blattophila suppelaima* male 1368.  
 —, *Brachylaime rauschi* 1331.  
 —, *Breinlia sergenti* 319.  
 —, *Brugia malayi* microfilariæ 1447.  
 —, *Bulbodacnitis globosa* 232.  
 —, *Cameronia biovata* male 1360.  
 —, *Capillaria* spp. 2002.  
 —, — *caudinflata* 651.  
 —, — *columbae* 651.  
 —, *Carmyerius spatiosus* 900.  
 —, cercaria in *Pisidium compressum* 1327.  
 —, *Cercaria meringura* 1967.  
 —, — *owreae* 893.  
 —, — *tranoglandis* 1967.  
 —, cestode ova 652.  
 —, *Chrysops* spp. 329.  
 —, *Cladotaenia plerocercoids* 388.  
 —, clinostomatid cercariae 2088.  
 —, *Contracaecum haliaëti* 1996.  
 —, *Crenosoma striatum* 890.  
 —, *Criconemoides xenoplax* 271.  
 —, *Dactylogyrus* spp. 1454.  
 —, — *nybelini* 280.  
 —, *Diplostomulum trituri* 2096.  
 —, *Dirofilaria* spp. larvae 831.  
 —, — *magnilarvatum* microfilaria 1456.  
 —, *Distoma arenula* 1324.  
 —, *Ditylenchus destructor* 2114.  
 —, *Drepanidotaenia przewalskii* 2134.  
 —, *Echinococcus granulosus* 889.  
 —, *Enterobius lemuris* 310.  
 —, *Euclinostomum indicum* 2088.  
 —, filarial larvae 831.  
 —, *Fischoederius elongatus* cercaria 2141.  
 —, *Galebiella toddi* male 802.  
 —, *Gnathostoma doloresi* 374.  
 —, — *spinigerum* 1449.  
 —, *Haplorchis pumilio* 1477.  
 —, helminths in aquatic birds 1445.  
 —, — domestic animals 1832.  
 —, *Hepatoxylon megacephalum* 237.  
 —, *Heterakis beramporia* 1996.  
 —, — *spumosa* 1996.  
 —, *Heterodera* spp. 1361.  
 —, *Himastha quisquetensis* 2096.  
 —, *Homalometron armatum* 1452.  
 —, *Hymenolepis nana* 2106.  
 —, *Indiana grylloalpa* male 1368.  
 —, *Liomosoides carinii* 913.



- Morphology, lungworm larvae 171.
- , *Macdonaldius seetae* 371.
  - , *Marsipometra* spp. 1977.
  - , *Mecistocirrus digitatus* 549.
  - , *Mehdiella inflata* 1991.
  - , — *microstoma* 1991.
  - , *Meloidogyne incognita* 2110.
  - , — — var. *acrita* 2110.
  - , mermithid larvae 892.
  - , *Meteterakis govindi* 1996.
  - , *Microfilaria fijiensis* 833.
  - , microfilariae 81.
  - , *Monopetalonema alcedinis* 1446.
  - , Nematoda 424.
  - , nematode larvae 604.
  - , *Nematodirella longispiculata antilocaprae* larva 372.
  - , *Nematodirus* spp. 1154.
  - , — *helvetianus* 1154.
  - , *Notocotyle magniovatus* cercaria 895, 896.
  - , *Oesophagostomum dentatum* 901.
  - , *Ogmocotyle indica* 1457.
  - , *Opisthorchis felineus* 1451.
  - , *Ornithobilharzia canaliculata* cercaria 2112.
  - , *Oxyuris dentata* 1991.
  - , — *robusta* 1991.
  - , *Paragonimus* spp. 2100.
  - , — *ilokisuenensis* 2107, 2108, 2109.
  - , — *ohirai* 2107, 2108, 2109.
  - , *Paraspidodera uncinata* 1205.
  - , *Paruterina plerocercoids* 388.
  - , *Phagicola longa* 284.
  - , *Phocanema decipiens* 2102.
  - , *Plectus sambesii* male 789.
  - , *Pseudochromadora quadripapillata* 1984.
  - , *Railletina williamsi* 1798.
  - , *Schistosoma mansoni* cercaria 2112.
  - , *Schistosomatium douthitti* cercaria 2112.
  - , *Scutellonema brachyurum* male 270.
  - , *Setaria* larvae 831.
  - , — *cervi* 1453.
  - , — — *microfilaria* 2101.
  - , *Shibleya inermis* 898.
  - , *Singhiella singhi* male 1360.
  - , *Spirorchis haematobium* 982.
  - , spirurids 304.
  - , Spiruroidea 307.
  - , *Stephanofilaria zaheeri* 155.
  - , *Strigea elegans* 292.
  - , *Tachygonetria* spp. 373.
  - , — *longicollis* 1991.
  - , *Taenia crassiceps* 2104.
  - , — *laticollis* 295.
  - Morphology, *Taenia polyacantha* 2104.
  - , — *taeniaeformis* 295.
  - , — *twitchelli* 1440.
  - , *Tatria acanthorhyncha* 1336.
  - , *Tetrabothrius sulae* 295.
  - , *Thapariella anastomusa* metacercaria 2089.
  - , *Thelastoma bulhõesi* 2097.
  - , *Thelazia rhodesii* 815.
  - , *Toxocara canis* larvae 195.
  - , — *mystax* 1996.
  - , *Travtrema stenocotyle* 2093.
  - , trematodes in amphibians 360.
  - , *Tubulovesicula lindbergi* 1860.
  - , *Tylenchorhynchus* spp. 2094.
  - , *Wuchereria* spp. larvae 831.
  - , *Xiphinema americanum* 322.
  - , — *brevicaudatum* female 322.
  - , *Zygocotyle lumata* 2099.
- Mosquitoes, see also Insects, generic names.
- , control by insecticides 2029.
  - , filarial larvae in 831.
- Mouse, anthelmintics tested 969.
- , ascarid ova implanted into 392.
  - , *Cysticercus fasciolaris* in 640.
  - , *Echinococcus granulosus* not infecting 640.
  - , — *multilocularis* in 49.
  - , *Hymenolepis fraterna* in 205.
  - , — *nana* in 1791, 2123.
  - , *Mastophorus muris muris* in 359.
  - , Neguvon 2305.
  - , piperazine compounds 973.
  - , *Schistosoma japonicum* in 1467.
  - , — —, geographical strains in 1603.
  - , — *mansoni* in 381, 382, 641, 956, 962, 1511, 2217.
  - , — — cercaria in 2140.
  - , — — & hepato-splenic involvement in 950.
  - , *Spirometra mansonoides* in 2129, 2193.
  - , technique for counting *Hymenolepis nana* cysticercoids in 346.
  - , — — maintaining helminths in 2039.
  - , tin arsenate 1557.
  - , toxicity of Lugol's solution to 642.
  - , *Trichinella spiralis* in 1208, 2270.
- Mozambique, see also Africa, East Africa.
- , helminths in man 5, 128, 129.
  - , *Schistosoma haematobium* 21, 22.
  - , — *mansoni* 22.
- Mozgovoyia pectinata moravica* n.subsp. in rabbit in Czechoslovakia 1375.
- Mullus* spp., metacercariae in 697.
- Multiceps multiceps* in brain of *Sus* in Russia 1766.

- Multitestis nasusi* n.sp. in *Menticirrhus nasus* in Mexico **283**.
- Mus musculus*, cestode larva in **1804**.
- , *Plagiorchis phokeewi* n.sp. in **822**.
- Musculovesicula bilabiata* n.sp. in *Conger cinereus* **1971**.
- Mushroom beds, eelworms in **710**.
- , eelworms in **1879**.
- Mylonchulus*, key to spp. **793**.
- Myocastor coypus*, trichostrongylosis in **637**.
- Myolaimus amititiae* n.sp. in Hungary **791**.
- Myosacciinae* n.subf. p. **372**.
- Myotis daubentoni*, *Prosthodendrium carolinum* n.sp. in **290**.
- Myrmecophaga tridactyla*, *Graphidiops assimilis* n.sp. in **1993**.
- , — *dissimilis* n.sp. in **1354**.
- , *Paragraphidium pseudosexradium* n.g., n.sp. in **1994**.
- Mystus seenghala*, *Hunteroides mystei* n.g., n.sp. in **784**.
- Myzobdella lugubris* on *Callinectes sapidus* **953**.
- Nacobbus* sp. on tomato in Britain, first record **254**.
- *serendipiticus* n.sp. on tomato in Britain **1351**.
- Nanophyetus salmincola*, life-history **2116**.
- Napolitana* n.g. for *Protrellus galebi* Schwenk, 1926 **1998**.
- *australasiae* n.comb. for *Oxyuris australasiae* Pessôa & Correa, 1926 **1998**.
- , synonymy **1998**.
- Nassarius obsoletus*, cercariae in **839**.
- Natrix natrix*, *Astiotrema monticelli* in **2137**.
- *piscator*, *Raillietiella agcoi* in **935**.
- Neascus chelai* n.sp. on *Chela clupeioides* in India **1970**.
- Necator americanus* larva, polysaccharide distribution **2158**.
- in man, effect of age on incidence **109**.
- & tropical eosinophilia in man **402**.
- Necrosyrtes monachus*, *Thelazia ugandensis* n.sp. in **1379**.
- "Nema" discussed **770**.
- Nemacheilus crassus*, *Schistocephalus nemachili* n.sp. in **783**.
- Nematicides (plant eelworm), see also Control.
- —, bromoacetates tested **752**.
- —, chlorinated hydrocarbons **1931**.
- —, chloropicrin **761, 765**.
- —, D-D **764, 765, 1292, 1294, 1311, 1912, 1944**.
- Nematicides (plant eelworm), dibromochloropropane **1927, 1932, 1939**.
- —, EDB **761**.
- —, ethylene dibromide **764, 1936, 1949**.
- —, — —, dispersion affected by emulsifiers & diluents **762**.
- —, general account **1940, 1945**.
- —, mercuric oxide (yellow) **756**.
- —, mercury compounds **753, 754**.
- —, methyl bromide **757, 1949**.
- —, Nemagon **746, 1312**.
- —, organo-phosphorus compounds **1942**.
- —, parathion **763**.
- —, polythienyls **769**.
- —, rhodanateacetic esters **768**.
- —, soil fumigants **748, 766, 1314, 1316, 1319, 1933, 1952, p. 240**.
- —, *Tagetes* extracts **769**.
- —, — root principle **1950**.
- —, technique for applying **1928**.
- —, — — determining concentration in soil **1935**.
- —, — — estimating residue **1925**.
- —, — — testing **2047**.
- —, Trapex **1946**.
- —, V-C 13 **1954**.
- —, Vapam **767**.
- —, various **278, 1315, 1938, 2003**.
- —, —, tested **1943**.
- —, W-85 **1926, 1929**.
- Nematoda, morphological criteria for descriptions of new species **799**.
- , morphology & phylogeny **424**.
- , taxonomy **1346**.
- Nematode antigens, cross reactions with *Aspiculuris tetraptera* antiserum **2284**.
- —, — — *Syphacia abvelata* antiserum **2285**.
- exsheathing fluid as antigen **2280**.
- larvae killed by calcium cyanamide **176**.
- , life-history phases **1465**.
- on pasture, seasonal variation **1759**.
- of sheep, survival **944**.
- —, technique for culturing **351**.
- morphology, incisures inappropriate term **370**.
- in parrot in Jamaica p. **239**.
- Nematodes, free-living, marine & plant-parasitic, see Eelworms.
- in amphibians in Bermuda **367**.
- animals, irradiated larvae conferring immunity **2266**.
- — in Malaya, listed **2077**.

- Nematodes in *Antilope cervicapra*, new records **615**.  
 — — arthropods in India, new records **1368**.  
 — — associated with insects **277**.  
 — — in *Auchenia glama*, new records **615**.  
 — — buffalo in Russia, new records **537**.  
 — — cattle in Australia **1717**.  
 — — — —, light infections conferring resistance **538**.  
 — — — —, diagnosis **544**.  
 — — — —, o,o-dimethyl-2,2,2-trichloro-I-hydroxyethyl phosphonate **416**.  
 — — — —, effect of diet **145**.  
 — — — —, effect of feed intake on egg counts **1426**.  
 — — — —, organic phosphorus compounds tested **2303**.  
 — — — —, survival of larvae on pasture **146**.  
 — — — —, Trolene **2290**.  
 — — — —, in U.S.A. **134, 135**.  
 — — chimpanzee **1207**.  
 — — controlling insects **277**.  
 — — in crustaceans in Bermuda **367**.  
 — — deer, Helmicidan **1226**.  
 — — dog in Japan **197**.  
 — — — — U.S.A. **1202**.  
 — —, effect of chlortetracycline *in vitro* **1556**.  
 — — in equines in Yugoslavia **535**.  
 — — fowl, hygromycin B **1219**.  
 — — — —, piperazine citrate **1214**.  
 — — — —, hexahydrate **1210**.  
 — — fox, piperazine **638**.  
 — —, gastro-intestinal, in man, general account **1657**.  
 — — in goat, Asuntol **177**.  
 — — — —, Neguvon **177**.  
 — — Gryllotalpoidea in Brazil **1357**.  
 — — horse in India, new record **1142**.  
 — — — —, piperazine compounds **534**.  
 — — lemur in Madagascar **310**.  
 — — lizards in U.S.A. **880**.  
 — — man, control **1086**.  
 — — — —, dithiazanine **530**.  
 — — — —, iodide **988**.  
 — — — —, effect of hygiene **985**.  
 — — — —, in Indonesia **7**.  
 — — — —, oxygen treatment **1692**.  
 — — — —, pre-natal infection **986**.  
 — — — —, tetrachlorethylene **2297**.  
 — — of *Ovis musimon* in camel, adaptation **188**.  
 — — in poultry, piperazine compounds **1213**.  
 — — ruminants, control by grazing management **1241**.  
 Nematodes in ruminants in Sardinia **673**.  
 — — sheep, Asuntol **177**.  
 — — — —, biology **931**.  
 — — of sheep in camel, adaptation **188**.  
 — — in sheep, control by creep grazing **1160**.  
 — — — —, — — grazing management, experimental **1174**.  
 — — — —, Dow ET-57 **575**.  
 — — — —, immune reactions **2282**.  
 — — — —, interaction of species **1164**.  
 — — — —, Neguvon **177, 2294**.  
 — — — —, in New Zealand, popular account **1738**.  
 — — — — — — — —, seasonal variation **1758**.  
 — — — — & *Odocoileus columbianus*, cross infections & host specificity **160**.  
 — — — —, phenothiazine, effect of particle size **974**.  
 — — — —, phenothiazine-mineral blocks **158**.  
 — — — —, phenothiazine-salt **1753**.  
 — — — —, — lick **600**.  
 — — — —, in Russia, new records **1744**.  
 — — — —, "self-augmentation" **1760**.  
 — — — —, technique for recovering & identifying first-stage larvae **604**.  
 — — — —, technique for fixing & mounting **1427**.  
 — — — —, infecting earthworms with **876**.  
 — — — —, staining **867**.  
 — — in *Testudo hermanni* **1991**.  
 — — *Trichosurus vulpecula* in Australia, new records **359**.  
 — — & tropical eosinophilia in man, dichlorophenarsine **1118**.  
 — — unthriftness in sheep **1740**.  
 — — uveitis in man **498**.  
 — — in vertebrates in Venezuela, new records **366**.  
 — — zebu, bephenium hydroxynaphthoate **2289**.  
 — — — —, inheritance of resistance **2276**.  
 — — — —, in Nigeria, seasonal variation in infective larvae **2183**.  
 — — — — — — — —, Russia, new records **537**.  
 — — — — — — — —, zoo animals in China **670**.  
 — — — — — — — —, Germany **1843**.  
 Nematodiasis, cerebrospinal, in domestic animals, control **1840**.  
 — — — —, goat in Ceylon **597**.  
 — — — —, — — & horse, acidophils in cerebrospinal fluid **2248**.  
 — — — — — — — —, in Ceylon **1846**.  
 — — — —, & *Setaria digitata* in goat, experimental **2254**.  
 — — — —, in sheep & goat in India, hetrazan **1746**.



- Nematodirella longispiculata antilocaprae*, morphology of infective larva **372**.  
*Nematodiriasis* in sheep **159**.  
*Nematodirus* in sheep, effect of mixed grazing **571**.  
 — — —, general account *p.* **113**.  
 — spp. in bovines, differentiation **1154**.  
 — — — sheep, anthelmintics tested **1743**.  
 — *abnormalis* ova & larvae, development **161**.  
 — — in sheep in Australia, first record **359**.  
 — *battus* in sheep, life-history **1480**.  
 — — — —, resistance **165**.  
 — — — —, seasonal incidence **1180**.  
 — *filicollis* in sheep, life-history **1480**.  
 — — — —, resistance **165**.  
 — — — —, seasonal incidence **1180**.  
 — *helvetianus* in cattle in Australia, first record **359**.  
 — — —, redescribed **1154**.  
 — — in sheep in Britain **1175**.  
 — *junctispicularis* n.sp. in *Capra cylindricornis*, *Rupicapra rupicapra* & *Capreolus capreolus* **795**.  
 — *spathiger* ova & larvae, survival on pasture **398**.  
*Nematology* in Europe, problems reviewed *p.* **237**.  
 —, general account **1296**.  
 — in New Zealand, research reviewed *p.* **113**.  
 — Northern Ireland, research reviewed *p.* **240**.  
 —, research in Britain *pp.* **5, 374**.  
 — — — East Africa *p.* **112**.  
 — — — Zanzibar *p.* **375**.  
 — in Rhodesia & Nyasaland, research reviewed *p.* **113**.  
 — — Trinidad & Tobago, research reviewed *p.* **113**.  
*Neoapectana glaseri*, nemin stimulating fungal trap formation **2197**.  
 — *melolonthae* in *Melolontha melolontha* larvae in Czechoslovakia **2147**.  
*Neosascariasis* in cattle, treatment **1718**.  
*Neosascaris* in sheep **228**.  
 — *vitulorum* in cattle in Ceylon, pre-natal infection **1733**.  
*Neochasmus magnus* n.sp. in *Lutianus colorado* **294**.  
*Neochromadora appiana* n.sp. **814**.  
 — *bicoronata* n.sp. **814**.  
 — *pugillator* n.sp. **814**.  
*Neodiplostomum metacercaria* in *Ophicephalus argus* **1854**.  
 — *buteonis* in *Nyctea scandiaca*, life-history **2133**.  
*Neoechinorhynchus cylindratus*, hosts & distribution in North America **1245**.  
 — *spectabilis* n.sp. in *Curimata elegans* in Brazil **1345**.  
*Neoprosthodendrium progeneticum* n.g., n.sp. in *Hetaerina americana* **1968**.  
*Neosprostonia* Jain, 1959 synonym of *Bychowsyella* Achmerov, 1952 **1322**.  
 — nom.nov. for *Sprostonia* Jain, 1959 **1322**.  
*Neotoma* spp., *Aspiculuris ackerti* n.sp. in **316**.  
 Netherlands, see also Europe.  
 —, *Cysticercus bovis* **1724, 2315**.  
 —, helminths in animals **1441**.  
 —, — — *Phoca vitulina* **1521**.  
 —, *Hoplotylus femina* n.g., n.sp. **2008**.  
 —, schistosoma dermatitis **442**.  
 New Guinea, see also Pacific Islands.  
 — —, *Spirocercia lupi* **1194**.  
 — —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* **1115**.  
 — — — — intermediaries **519**.  
 — Zealand, cestodes in marine fish **237**.  
 — —, helminthology *p.* **113**.  
 — —, hydatid **43, 621**.  
 — —, nematodes in sheep **1738, 1758**.  
 — —, nematology *p.* **113**.  
 Nigeria, see also Africa, West Africa.  
 —, nematodes in zebu **2183**.  
 —, parasitic gastro-enteritis in zebu **1728**.  
 —, *Schistosoma haematobium* **1767**.  
 —, schistosomiasis haematobia **458**.  
 —, *Simulium* spp. **852**.  
*Nippostrongylus muris* in rat, acquired immunity **961**.  
*Nippotaeniata* n.subordo **298**.  
 Nomenclature, *Biomphalaria* **844**.  
 —, *Bulinus* **844**.  
 —, *Centrorhynchus* **300**.  
 —, eelworm diseases **1533**.  
 —, *Heterodera avenae* **1352**.  
 —, — *major* **1352**.  
 —, parasitic diseases **428**.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* intermediaries **342**.  
 North America, see also Alaska, Canada, Mexico, U.S.A.  
 — —, helminths in *Gulo gulo* **1440**.  
 — —, *Neoechinorhynchus cylindratus* **1245**.  
 — —, *Trienophorus* spp. **2146**.  
 Northern Ireland, see also Britain, Europe, Ireland.  
 — —, *Dictyocaulus viviparus* *p.* **113**.  
 — —, helminthology *p.* **240**.  
 — —, nematology *p.* **240**.

- Northern Rhodesia, see also Africa, Rhodesia.
- —, eelworms in plants *p.* 374.
- Norway, see also Europe.
- , hydatid 229.
- Nothotylenchus buckleyi* n.sp. 1349.
- Notocotylus attenuatus* in duck 218.
- — — goose in Turkey, first record 1796.
- *imbricatus* in goose in Italy 657.
- *magniovat* cercaria, morphology & development 895.
- — —, mucoid glands 896.
- *urbanensis* metacercaria, chemistry & formation of cyst 2207.
- Nouvelnema cyclophoron* n.g., n.sp. in *Pro-cavia ruficeps* 1366.
- Nudora armillata* n.sp. 814.
- Numididae, helminths in 1811.
- Nyctea nyctea*, *Strigea elegans* in 292.
- *scandiaca*, *Neodiplostomum buteonis* in 2133.
- Nycticebus tardigradus*, *Breinlia sergenti* in 319.
- Nycticorax nycticorax*, *Mesophorodiplostomum cheni* n.sp. in 1335.
- Oak, *Cuticonema vivipara* n.g., n.sp. associated with 320.
- Oats, *Heterodera major* on 249.
- Obituary, Poluszyński, G. 2320.
- Ochoterenatrema costarricensis* n.sp. in *Eptesicus propinquus* 285.
- Ochotona alpina*, helminths in 819.
- *pricei*, helminths in 819.
- —, *Labiostrongylus vesicularis* n.sp. in 819.
- Odhnerium calyptrocotyle* Lloyd, 1938 nec Monticelli, 1893 to *Caballeriana lagodowsky* n.g., n.sp. *p.* 372.
- Odocoileus columbianus*, nematodes in 160.
- *virginianus*, *Setaria* sp. in 1371.
- Odontophora lituifera* n.sp. 814.
- *mercurialis* n.sp. 814.
- *mucronata* n.sp. 814.
- Odontorhabditis musicola* n.g., n.sp. in East Pakistan 813.
- Oesophagostomum dentatum*, morphology 901.
- *hsiungi* to *Wuia* n.g. 1362.
- *radiatum* in cattle, effect of irradiation of larvae 2201.
- *stephanostomum* & muscular abscess in man in French West Africa 55.
- Ogmocotyle indica* redescribed 1457.
- Okra, eelworms & *Fusarium* wilt in 1904.
- Onchocerca* in man, symptoms & treatment 50.
- not found in British Honduras 66.
- *cervicalis* in horse, treatment 133.
- — & moon blindness in horse 131.
- *gutturosa* & Wahi disease in cattle, treatment 555.
- *reticulata* in horse in Turkey 1139.
- *volvulus* & adenolymphocoele & elephantiasis in man 1080.
- — & blindness in man 58.
- — in eye of man 495.
- — — — —, effect of dead micro-filariae on tissues 99.
- — in man, histology of nodules 70.
- — microfilaria, movement in eye of man 97.
- — —, in ocular structures in man 98.
- Onchocerciasis in man 484, 1093.
- — — in Angola, ocular lesions, first record 85.
- — —, antrypol causing skin reactions 82.
- — — in Belgian Congo 1651.
- — —, diethylcarbamazine & magnopyrol 1684.
- — —, hetrazan 83.
- — —, histopathology 74.
- — — in Mexico 1698.
- — —, prognosis 1109.
- — —, suramin 57.
- , ocular, in man 1652.
- , —, — in Africa, general account 1122.
- Oncholaimium vesicarium* n.sp. 814.
- Oncholaimium apostematus* n.sp. 814.
- *martini* n.sp. 814.
- Oncomelania* spp., technique for rearing 1429.
- *hupensis* & *O. nosophora*, fertile hybrids 2028.
- —, technique for culturing 1414.
- *nosophora*, cellulases in crystalline style 849.
- —, intermediary for *Paragonimus kelli-cotti* 837.
- — killed by calcium arsenate 335.
- — & *O. hupensis*, fertile hybrids 2028.
- —, resistance to desiccation 337.
- —, survival after burial 336.
- —, technique for differentiating male & female 333.
- — — testing susceptibility to molluscicides 334.
- Onyx rugata* n.sp. 814.

- Oochoristica procyonis* to *Atriotaenia* (*Ershovia*) *procyonis* 904.  
 — *symmetrica*, effect of bile salts on metabolism 2204.  
*Opecoeloides fimbriatus* n.comb. for *Fimbriatus fimbriatus* 777.  
*Ophicephalus argus*, *Neodiplostomum meta-cercaria* in 1854.  
*Ophisaurus apodus*, *Abbreviata kazachstanica* n.sp. in 820.  
 Opisthorchiasis, epizootiology 2169.  
 — in man & carnivores, diagnosis 1831.  
 — — —, cholecystography 1604.  
 — — — in Russia, general account 1596.  
 Opisthorchioid cercariae, key to spp. 1964.  
*Opisthorchis* in man in Russia 130.  
 — metacercaria in fish, control by X-irradiation 2191.  
 — *felineus* in fish & man 1247.  
 — — — man in Russia 15.  
 — — metacercariae in fish in Russia 694.  
 — —, nervous system 1451.  
 — *tenuicollis* in cat in India 1191.  
 — *viverrini* in man in Thailand 1602.  
*Orchipedum tracheicola* in *Cygnus columbianus* 221.  
*Ornithobilharzia canaliculata* cercaria, papillae 2112.  
*Ornithomyssus bacoti*, intermediary for *Litomosoides carinii* 412.  
*Oryzaephilus surinamensis*, intermediary for *Hymenolepis diminuta* 830.  
 Oslerinae emended 1369.  
*Oslerus kreisi* n.comb. for *Filaroides kreisi* Dougherty, 1943 1369.  
*Ostertagia* & *Trichostrongylus* in sheep, effect of treatment on weight & fleece gains 1172.  
 — spp. in *Marmota baibacina* 190.  
 — *erschowi* n.sp. in sheep in China 801.  
 — *hsiungi* n.sp. in sheep in China 801.  
 — *lyrata* in cattle in Britain, first record 564.  
 — *ostertagi* in cattle, life-history 902.  
 — — —, Neguvon 2291.  
 — —, development on pasture 919.  
 — — & *Eimeria* spp. in cattle, effect of concurrent infection 140.  
 — — & *Trichostrongylus axei* in cattle, effect of mixed infections 147.  
 — *skrjabini* n.sp. in *Capra hircus* 1370.  
 — (*Grosspiculagia*) *skrjabini* n.sp. in *Capra hircus* 1370.  
 — (*Ostertagia*) *erschowi* n.sp. in sheep in China 801.  
 — — *hsiungi* n.sp. in sheep in China 801.  
*Oswaldocruzia filiformis* chromosomes 2085.  
*Ovis dalli*, *Wyominia tetoni* in 879.  
 — *musimon*, *Paramphistomum cervi* in 173.  
*Oxyonchus culcitatus* n.sp. 814.  
*Oxytreme silicula*, intermediary for *Nanophyetus salmincola* 2116.  
 Oxyurid of rat, antigens 963.  
*Oxyuris australasiae* Pessôa & Correa, 1926 to *Napolitana australasiae* n.comb. 1998.  
 — *dentata* redescribed 1991.  
 "Oxyuris" *dubia* Lehmann, 1954 nec Leidy, 1856 to *Thelandros salamandrae* 2007.  
*Oxyuris lata* n.sp. in *Testudo hermanni* 1991.  
 — *robusta* redescribed 1991.  
 Pacific, schistosome dermatitis 878.  
 — Islands, see also specific territories.  
 — —, filariasis 1673.  
*Pagurus hirsutiussculus*, 2nd intermediary for *Microphallus pirum* 910.  
 Pakistan, *Amplificum ranae* n.sp. 314.  
 —, *Lymnaea auricularia rufescens* 847.  
 —, *Pharyngodon frenatus* n.sp. 313.  
 —, — *kuntzi* n.sp. 313.  
 —, veterinary parasitology 1852.  
 —, East, Camallanidae 800.  
 —, —, *Cheilorhabditis dacchensis* n.g., n.sp., 813.  
 —, —, helminths in man 1585.  
 —, —, marine eelworms 2009.  
 —, —, *Odontorhabditis musicola* n.g., n.sp. 813.  
 —, —, *Perodira pheretimae* n.sp. 1376.  
 —, —, *Pharyngonema pheretimae* n.sp. 2010.  
 —, —, *Synoeconema* n.spp. 2011.  
 —, West, paramphistomiasis 2079.  
 —, —, *Schistosoma spindale* 533.  
*Panagrellus* in vitro, effect of aureomycin 2166.  
 — *redivivus* inducing trap formation in fungi 2060.  
 Panama, helminths in man 1582.  
 —, *Pseudoparvumcreadium maris* n.g., n.sp. 284.  
 —, trematodes in *Chelonia* 288.  
*Panopistus europaeus* synonym of *Brachylaemus fulvus* 776.  
 — *pricei* to *Pseudoleucochloridium pricei* n.comb. 776.  
*Papio doguera*, *Schistosoma mansoni* in 1469.  
*Parabronema skrjabini* in ruminants, general account 1807.  
 — — —, life-history 1385.



- Paracanthochnus* synonymy 814.  
 — *mutatus* n.sp. 814.  
 — *quinquepapillatus* n.sp. 814.  
 — *serratus* n.sp. 814.  
 — *tumepapillatus* n.g., n.sp. 2009.  
*Paracyatholaimus vitraeus* n.sp. 1995.  
*Parafilaria multipapillosa* in horse in Russia, life-history 2119.  
 Paragonimiasis in cat & dog, treatment 1559.  
 —, cerebral, in man 453, 1525.  
 —, effect of treatment on heart 1000.  
 —, immunological diagnosis 36.  
 —, intra-rachidian, in man 1524.  
 — in man, chloroquine 1612.  
 — — —, diagnosis 448.  
 — — —, emetine 440.  
 — — —, — & chloroquine 440.  
 — — — in Japan, epidemiology 449.  
 — — —, pathology 1531.  
 — — —, tartar emetic with chloroquine 1001.  
 — — — in Thailand, epidemiology 33.  
 — — —, treatment 991.  
 — — —, X-ray diagnosis 1034.  
 —, pulmonary, in man, roentgen findings 1031.  
*Paragonimus* in man in China, life-history 1020.  
 — spp. in Japan, morphology & life-history 2100.  
 — *iloktsuenensis* & *P. ohirai*, differentiation 2107, 2108, 2109.  
 — — n.sp. in rat, experimental 208.  
 — *kellicotti* in cat & rat, serology 2181.  
 — — intermediaries, experimental 837.  
 — *ohirai*, immunology 1538, 1554.  
 — — in laboratory animals, development 1793.  
 — —, life-history 343.  
 — — & *P. iloktsuenensis*, differentiation 2107, 2108, 2109.  
 — — in rat, experimental 2144.  
 — *rudis* in pig in U.S.A. 612.  
 — *westernmani* in dog, faecal egg counts 2059.  
 — — — fresh-water crabs in Japan, survey 1387.  
 — — — man, diagnosis by adult antigen 1550.  
 — — — rat, larval migration 2151.  
*Paragraphidium pseudosexradiatum* n.g., n.sp. in *Myrmecophaga tridactyla* in Brazil 1994.  
*Paramicrolaimus spirulifer* n.sp. 814.  
 Paramphistomiasis in cattle in Australia 144.  
 — — —, treatment & control 1153.  
 — — — ruminants in Hungary 1719.  
 — — — — West Pakistan 2079.  
*Paramphistomum cervi* in *Ovis musimon* 173.  
 — — — sheep in Turkey, first record 584.  
 — *microbothrioides* in cattle in Hungary, first record 2074.  
 — *microbothrium* in cattle in Hungary, first record 2074.  
*Paranoplocephala infrequens*, synonymy 1340.  
*Paraphanolaimus cantor* n.sp. 1995.  
*Paraphelenchus basili* n.sp. 1349.  
*Parascaris* in horse, penetration of gut wall 1141.  
 — *equorum*, cytology 368, 2083.  
 — — oocytes, cytology 2086.  
 — —, oxygen uptake 1491.  
*Parascocotyle* sp. in dog & fox in Italy 623.  
*Parascolaimus tau* n.g., n.sp. 814.  
 — *ungulatus* n.sp. 814.  
 Parasites in animals, control 1824.  
 — — —, diagnosis & control 679.  
 — — —, effect of diet 2165.  
 — — cattle, control 1720.  
 — & debility in animals, treatment 1851.  
 — in domestic animals in Turkey 1833.  
 — & hosts, ecology 399.  
 — in man, Thorn's test 2051.  
 —, populations in microhabitats 393.  
 — & skin lesions in man 529.  
 Parasitic diseases in man in China 1135.  
 — —, nomenclature 428.  
 — gastro-enteritis in sheep & cattle, treatment 1827.  
 — — — zebu in Nigeria 1728.  
 — hepatitis in pig 608.  
 Parasitology in Czechoslovakia 427.  
 —, evolution 1579.  
 —, historical account *p.* 370.  
 —, medical, in Poland, reviewed 531.  
 —, —, (text-book) *p.* 371.  
 — in Poland 2330.  
 —, veterinary, in Pakistan 1852.  
 —, —, — Poland, reviewed 692.  
*Paraspidodera uncinata* in guinea-pig, anthelmintics tested 1205.  
*Parastrongyloides peramelis* n.sp. in *Thylacis obesulus* & *Perameles nasuta* 806.  
 — *trichosuri* n.sp. in *Trichosurus vulpecula* 806.

- Paratylenchus* spp., biology 1509.  
 —, moulting stimulated by root diffusates 2157.  
 —, pre-adults, longevity 2157.  
 — *aciculus* n.sp. in Canada 303.  
 — *aculentus* n.sp. in Canada 303.  
 — *audriellus* n.sp. in Canada 303.  
 — *microdorus* n.sp. 1983.  
*Paraxonchium striatum* n.g., n.sp. 1356.  
*Pareurystomina pugetensis* n.sp. 814.  
*Paropisthorchis caninus* in cat in India, first record 1780.  
 Parrot, nematode in p. 239.  
*Parus atricapillus*, *Anonchotaenia magni-uterina* n.sp. in 297.  
*Paruterina plerocercoids*, morphology 388.  
*Parvatrema borealis* n.sp. in *Somateria mollissima*, life-history 779.  
 — *ovoplenus* n.comb. for *Gymnophallus ovoplenus* 779.  
*Paryphostomum* spp. to *Artyfechinostomum* 1959.  
 — *bubulcusi* n.sp. in *Bubulcus ibis* in India 1959.  
 — *dollfusi* n.sp. in *Bubulcus ibis* in India 1959.  
*Passer domesticus*, *Anonchotaenia magni-uterina* n.sp. in 297.  
 Pasture, nematode larvae on 1759.  
 Pathogenicity, *Anafilaroides rostratus* 633.  
 —, ancylostomiasis 2252.  
 —, *Cystocaulus* 169.  
 —, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* 850.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. 2227.  
 —, *Rotylenchulus reniformis* 2235.  
 —, schistosomiasis mansonii 2229.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus axei* 151, 1745, 2242.  
 Pathology, *Ascaris laevis* 401.  
 —, — *lumbricoides* ova 2220.  
 —, *Belonolaimus longicaudatus* 2255.  
 —, coenuriasis 162.  
 —, *Conspicuum icteridorum* 1518.  
 —, *Delafondia vulgaris* 1536.  
 —, *Dipetalonema reconditum* 203.  
 —, *Diplostomulum* sp. 954.  
 —, *Dirofilaria immitis* 203.  
 —, *Ditylenchus destructor* 1263.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* 2246.  
 —, *Gnathostoma spinigerum* 405.  
 —, helminth 2214.  
 —, *Heterakis gallinae* 2231, 2232.  
 —, lungworms 573.  
 —, *Meloidogyne hapla* 1530.  
 —, *Onchocerca volvulus* 99.  
 —, onchocerciasis 74.  
 Pathology, paragonimiasis 1531.  
 —, *Parascaris* 1141.  
 —, *Schistosoma japonicum* 1522.  
 —, — *mansonii* 845, 956, 1523.  
 —, schistosomiasis haematobia 952.  
 —, — *mansonii* 20.  
 —, *Toxocara canis* 617.  
 —, *Trichinella spiralis* 2270.  
 —, *Trichodorus christiei* 2255.  
 —, veterinary, (text-book) p. 237.  
 Pea, eelworms & root rot in 1933.  
 —, *Hoplolaimus uniformis* & *Fusarium oxysporum* & early yellowing in 1280.  
 —, *Pratylenchus penetrans* in 1882.  
 Peach, *Criconeumoides xenoplax* in 271, 1898.  
 —, eelworms in 1898, 1952.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* in 1312.  
 —, — *javanica* in 750.  
 —, *Pratylenchus penetrans* in 1292.  
*Pedetes caffer*, *Filaria martis* in 2090.  
*Pelargonium*, eelworms in 744.  
*Pelecanus occidentalis carolinensis*, *Tetra-bothrius sulae* in 295.  
*Penaeus duorarum*, metacercaria B in 912.  
 —, —, *Microphallus* sp. metacercaria in 1328.  
*Peperomia* spp., *Aphelenchoides ritzema-bosi* in 714.  
 Pepper, red, *Aphelenchus avenae* in 1281.  
*Perameles nasuta*, *Parastrongyloides peramelis* n.sp. in 806.  
*Perdix*, carbon tetrachloride 1224.  
*Perodira* emended 1376.  
 — *pheretimae* n.sp. in *Pheretima posthuma* in East Pakistan 1376.  
*Petrowospirura lynxii* synonym of *Cylindrospira subaequalis* 1989.  
 — *petrowi* n.sp. in *Felis chaus* in Russia 2006.  
*Phacelia tanacetifolia*, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 259.  
*Phagicola longa* redescribed 284.  
 — *micracantha* n.sp. in *Clemmys caspica rivulata* & *Milvus migrans* in Turkey 1963.  
*Pharyngodon frenatus* n.sp. in *Hemidactylus frenatus* in Pakistan 313.  
 — *kuntzi* n.sp. in *Gekko gecko* in Pakistan 313.  
*Pharyngonema pheretimae* n.sp. in *Pheretima posthuma* in East Pakistan 2010.  
 Pharyngonematidae to Oxyuroidea 2010.  
 — for Pharyngonematinae 2010.  
 Pharyngonematinae to Pharyngonematidae 2010.  
*Phasianus*, carbon tetrachloride 1222, 1223.

- Pheretima posthuma*, *Perodira pheretimae* n.sp. in 1376.
- , *Pharyngonema pheretimae* n.sp. in 2010.
- , *Synoechnema anseriforme* n.sp. in 2011.
- , — *hirsutum* n.sp. in 2011.
- Phoca vitulina*, helminths in 1521.
- Phocaena vomerina*, *Corynosoma alaskensis* n.sp. in 1344.
- Phocanema* n.g. for *Ascaris decipiens* Krabbe, 1878, 317.
- *decipiens*, morphology & life-history 2102.
- Phoxinus phoxinus*, *Dactylogyrus borealis* on 282.
- Phyllobothriata nom.nov. 298.
- Phylogeny, helminths in marine mammals 357.
- , Nematoda 424.
- Physa integra*, intermediary for *Heronimus chelydrae* 1461.
- Physiology, see also Bionomics, Chemistry, Histochemistry.
- , *Ancylostoma caninum* 2218.
- , — *duodenale* 91, 2188.
- , *Ascaridia galli* 379.
- , — ova 2200.
- , *Ascaris* ova 1443, 2124.
- , — *lumbricoides* 922, 923, 1487, 1492, 1497.
- , — of pig 377, 380.
- , — var. *suum* 2173.
- , *Australorbis glabratus* 354.
- , *Bulinus* spp. 384.
- , *Caenorhabditis briggsae* 1490.
- , cestode larvae 937.
- , cestodes 936, 2199.
- , — of man 2189.
- , *Dactylogyrus solidus* 1496.
- , — *vastator* 1496.
- , *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* ova 2190.
- , *Dictyocaulus filaria* 947.
- , *Diphyllbothrium* spp. 928.
- , *Distylenchus* spp. 1501.
- , *Echinococcus granulosus* 920.
- , *Enterobius vermicularis* 2188.
- , *Fasciola hepatica* 930.
- , — ova 918, 2190.
- , *Gnathostoma spinigerum* 52, 386.
- , helminth 2213, 2214.
- , — larvae 928.
- , *Heterodera rostochiensis* 733.
- , — larvae 266.
- , Hirudinea 1493.
- , hydatid 917.
- , — cysts 376.
- Physiology, hydatid scoleces 920, 921, 924, 932, 933, 934.
- , *Hymenolepis* spp. 2204.
- , — *diminuta* 383, 645, 1515, 2057, 2105, 2171, 2172, 2196, 2212.
- , — cysticercoid 2198.
- , *Lymnaea* spp. 384.
- , *Meloidogyne* spp. 1260, 2177.
- , — *incognita* 2110, 2145, 2257.
- , — ova 2185.
- , — var. *acrita* 2110.
- , — *javanica* 2145.
- , *Moniliformis dubius* 2171.
- , *Oncomelania nosophora* 849.
- , *Ochroristica symmetrica* 2204.
- , *Parascaris equorum* 1491.
- , Planorbidae 341.
- , *Polystoma integerrimum* 2174.
- , *Pratylenchus zeae* 1501.
- , *Raillietiella agcoi* 935.
- , *Raillietina cesticillus* 645.
- , — *kashiwarensis* cysticercoid 939.
- , *Schistosoma mansoni* 641, 2041, 2163, 2211.
- , *Taenia* spp. 2204.
- , Trematoda 1484.
- Physocephalus sexalatus* in duck 209.
- Physopsis africana* replaced by *Biomphalaria alexandrina pfeifferi* 841.
- Picea abies*, *Hoplotylus femina* n.g., n.sp. in 2008.
- Pig, see also Animals, domestic, *Sus*.
- , *Ascaris* in 187, 614, 1775.
- , — & icterus in 1774.
- , — not transmitting hog cholera in 186.
- , — & pulmonary disease in 184.
- , aureomycin 1185.
- , Bayer 21/199 1562.
- , carbon tetrachloride 606.
- , cerebral cysticerciasis in 1188.
- , cyanacethydrazide 2307.
- , cysticerciasis in 610.
- , *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in 1836.
- , *Fasciola hepatica* in 951, 1836.
- , fascioliasis in 182.
- , helminths in 185, 1227, 1435.
- , hydatid in 607, 610.
- , hygromycin B 181, 1183.
- , *Paragonimus rudis* in 612.
- , parasitic hepatitis in 608.
- , piperazine salts 180.
- , Ronnel 1562.
- , *Schistosoma haematobium* in 1767.
- , sodium fluoride 613, 686, 1186, 1773.
- , — silicofluoride 1184, 1186, 1765.



- Pig, *Stephanurus dentatus* in 661.  
 —, *Strongyloides papillosus* transmitting hog cholera in 186.  
 —, — *ransomi* in 1189, 1240, 1772.  
 —, technique for detecting *Trichinella* in 611.  
 —, trematodes in 438.  
 —, *Trichinella* in 1187, 1771.  
 —, — larvae in oesophagus in 609.  
 —, — & meat inspection in 1769, 1770.  
 —, — *spiralis* in 111.  
 —, trichinelliasis in 1764.  
 —, *Trichuris suis* in 183.  
 Pigeon, *Schistosoma mansoni* in 1523.  
 Pine, eelworms & root rot in 1888.  
 Pineapple, eelworms & wilt in 1872.  
*Pinguicollum pinguicollum*, development 2118.  
*Pintnaria mesocoelium* to *Mesocoelium mesocoelium* n.comb. 1961.  
*Pintobdella chiapasensis* n.sp. in Mexico 325.  
*Pinus* spp., *Meloidodera floridensis* in 1889.  
*Piper nigrum*, *Rotylenchoides variocaudatus* n.sp. associated with 2001.  
*Piratuba prolifica* n.sp. in *Sceloporus mucronatus omitemanus* 318.  
*Pisidium abditum*, intermediary for *Allocreadium alloneotenicum* 1334.  
 — *compressum*, *Cercaria papillostoma* n.sp. in 1327.  
*Pituophis catenifer sayi*, *Macdonaldius seetae* in 371.  
*Plagiocirrus testus* n.sp. in *Catostomus macrocheilus* 817.  
*Plagiorchis phokeewi* n.sp. in *Mus musculus* 822.  
*Plagiorhynchus lemmisalis* n.sp. in *Charadrius dubius curonicus* 1343.  
*Planorbarius metidjensis*, *Schistosoma mansoni* (Brazilian strain) in 836.  
 Planorbid tissue extracts immobilizing *Schistosoma mansoni* miracidia 1485.  
 Planorbidae, spectrophotometric analyses of haemoglobins 341.  
 Planorbids, technique for inseminating 857.  
*Planorbis* spp., control by sodium pentachlorophenate 332.  
 — *corneus*, *Cercaria tetraglandis* n.sp. in 1329.  
 — *marmoratus* not susceptible to *Schistosoma haematobium* 1398.  
 — *planorbis*, *Cercaria planorbida* n.sp. in 1329.  
 Plants, see also generic & group names.  
 —, *Belonolaimus longicaudatus* in 1927.  
 Plants, *Ditylenchus destructor* in 717, 1913.  
 —, — *dipsaci* in 247, 259, 709, 711.  
 —, — — races in 1302.  
 —, eelworms in 246, 269, 705, 707, 718, 719, 728, 731, 743, 747, 749, 755, 760, 1258, 1279, 1310, 1321, 1349, 1533, 1865, 1866, 1867, 1876, 1877, 1881, 1883, 1906, 1941, 1955, 2175, p. 4, p. 112, p. 370, p. 374.  
 —, — & disease in 1885.  
 —, — — “soil sickness” in 1956.  
 —, *Helicotylenchus nannus* in 1288.  
 —, *Heterodera rostochiensis* in 1278.  
 —, — *schachtii* in 1871.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* in 722, 730, 767, 1304.  
 —, — sp. in 244.  
 —, — spp. in 706, 1281, p. 370.  
 —, — *incognita* in 2257.  
 —, — — var. *acrita* in 1282.  
 —, *Pratylenchus* spp. in 737.  
 —, — *brachyurus* in 716.  
 —, — *penetrans* in 265, 1922.  
 —, — *zeae* in 716.  
 —, technique for extracting eelworms from 2050.  
 —, — — recovering *Radopholus similis* from 2061.  
 —, *Tylenchorhynchus claytoni* on 724.  
 —, *Tylenchulus semi-penetrans* in 1869.  
 —, woody, eelworms in 262.  
*Platystoma* sp., *Proteocephalus platystomi* n.sp. in 1337.  
*Plectus sambesii*, male described 789.  
*Plerurus carangis* n.comb. for *Lecithochirium carangis* 1971.  
 — *digitatus*, synonymy 1971.  
 — *longicaudatus* n.comb. for *Lecithochirium longicaudatus* 1971.  
*Pleurobrachia globosa*, allocreadioid metacercaria, new, in 773.  
*Pleurocera acuta*, *Cercaria adoxovirgula* n.sp. in 1967.  
 —, — *cordivirgula* n.sp. in 1967.  
 —, — *neusticoides* n.sp. in 1967.  
 —, — *papiliogona* n.sp. in 1967.  
 —, — *pyxiceps* n.sp. in 1967.  
 —, — *tremaglandis* n.sp. in 1967.  
*Plicatrium* n.g. for *Lecithochirium lycodontis* 1971.  
*Pluvialis apricaria*, *Proterogynotaenia dougi* n.sp. in 1342.  
*Poa pratensis*, *Helicotylenchus* spp. on 2003.  
*Podiceps ruficollis*, *Schistotaenia indica* n.sp. in 1336.

- Poland, see also Europe.
- , brachylaemid metacercariae **776**.
  - , cestodes in insectivores & rodents **885**.
  - , cysticerciasis **610**.
  - , dictyocauliasis **1157**.
  - , *Dictyocaulus viviparus* **567**.
  - , *Diplostomulum* **23**.
  - , *Echinocotyle družniensis* **894**.
  - , *Galba truncatula* **1397**.
  - , helminthology **979**.
  - , helminths in *Bufo viridis* **881**.
  - , — — fish **1253**.
  - , — — man **1527, 1591**.
  - , — — *Rattus norvegicus* **1809**.
  - , — — *Triturus vulgaris* **886**.
  - , hydatid **610**.
  - , parasitology **531, 692, 2330**.
  - , *Trichinella* **516**.
  - , trichineliasis **77, 499, 1700**.
- Poluszyński, G., obituary **2320**.
- Polydelphis anoura* in snake, piperazine **1825**.
- Polymorphus ardeae* n.sp. in *Ardea cinerea jouyi* **1343**.
- *cincli* n.sp. in *Cinclus pallasii* **1343**.
- Polyodon spathula*, *Marsipometra* spp. in **1977**.
- Polypocephalus* larva in *Squilla holochista* **2016**.
- Polystoma integerrimum*, digestion **2174**.
- *integerrimum* in *Rana temporaria*, abnormal migration **2148**.
- *xenopi* to *Protopolystoma* n.g. **771**.
- Pomacentrus inornatus*, *Hysterolecitha tinkeri* n.sp. in **1971**.
- Pomatiopsis cincinnatiensis*, intermediary for *Paragonimus kellicotti* **837**.
- Pomponema segregata* n.sp. **814**.
- Pontonema multisetosus* n.sp. **812**.
- Pontoporeia affinis*, *Cyathocephalus truncatus* in **2017**.
- , *Echinorhynchus coregoni* in **2017**.
- Porocephalidae in man & animals in Angola **1384**.
- Porrocaecum* spp., host specificity & development of lips **1473**.
- *haliasturi* n.sp. in *Haliastur indus* **1996**.
- *ibidis* n.comb. for *Belanisakis ibidis* Maplestone, 1932 **315**.
- Portuguese overseas territories, schistosomiasis **120**.
- Potamotrygon hystrix*, *Echinorhynchus unguiari* n.sp. in **1980**.
- Potato, *Ditylenchus destructor* in **1263**.
- , — — & disease in **717**.
- , eelworms in **723**.
- Potato, *Heterodera rostochiensis* in **255, 756, 1261, 1270, 1278, 1299, 1930**.
- , — *schachtii* in **1276**.
- , *Meloidogyne* on **1274**.
- , — *arenaria* in **1257**.
- Poultry, see also Duck, Fowl, Goose, Guinea-fowl, Turkeys.
- , cestodes in **652**.
- , helminths in **217, 655, 1212, 1794, 1802**.
- , piperazine compounds **1213**.
- , trematode in p. 375.
- Pratylenchus* larvae, rate & direction of movement **943**.
- , technique for assessing tolerance of tobacco to **1291**.
- , — — culturing **2064, 2065**.
- sp. on apple in Brazil **1283**.
- spp. in plants in Britain, new records **737**.
- & *Xiphinema americanum* in cherry, effect of nutrition **2179**.
- *brachyurus* in plants, host preferences & effect of soil type **716**.
- *brevicercus* n.sp. **1349**.
- *delattrei* n.sp. in cotton in Madagascar **1999**.
- *indicus* n.sp. **1349**.
- *penetrans* in apple, experimental **2244**.
- — & cold hardiness in cherry **715**.
- —, control **1938**.
- — in *Dactylis glomerata*, effect of environment on emergence **2162**.
- — — pea, bionomics **1882**.
- — — peach, D-D **1292**.
- — — plants, host list **265**.
- — — —, — — & susceptibility **1922**.
- — & *Xiphinema americanum* in cherry, effect of fertilizers **2178**.
- *scribneri* in *Cymbidium* spp. **268**.
- — — *Cypripedium* **268**.
- *steineri* in cotton & soya bean in Brazil **1284**.
- *vulnus* in avocado, D-D **1912**.
- *zeae*, enzyme systems **1501**.
- — & *Phytophthora* sp. in sugar-cane **2236**.
- — in plants, host preferences & effect of soil type **716**.
- Presbytis obscurus*, *Wuchereria malayi* in **78**.
- Prinia gracilis lepida*, *Diplotriaena chabaudi* n.sp. in **1981**.
- Prinops plumata*, *Anomotaenia prinopsia* n.sp. in **1339**.
- Proalaria excavata* in *Ciconia alba*, life-history **2150**.

- Procamallanus dacca* n.sp. in catfish 800.  
*Procavia ruficeps*, *Grassenema procaviae* n.g., n.sp. in 1366.  
 —, *Nouvelnema cyclophoron* n.g., n.sp. in 1336.  
*Prochromadorella triangularis* n.sp. 814.  
*Proctotrema minuta* to *Lasiotocus minutum* n.comb. 777.  
*Procyon lotor*, *Atriotaenia procyonis* in 904.  
 —, *Procyotrema marsupiformis* n.g., n.sp. in 289.  
*Procyotrema marsupiformis* n.g., n.sp. in *Procyon lotor* in U.S.A. 289.  
*Proflicollis* revived 660.  
*Propithecus verreauxi*, *Dirofilaria pauliani* n.sp. in 310.  
*Prosphaerolaimus trochus* n.sp. 1995.  
*Prosthodendrium carolinum* n.sp. in *Myotis daubentoni* 290.  
 — (*Prosthodendrium*) *carolinum* n.sp. in *Myotis daubentoni* 290.  
*Proteocephalus filicollis* in *Gasterosteus aculeatus*, seasonal variation in incidence & development 1464.  
 — *platystomi* n.sp. in *Platystoma* sp. in Brazil 1337.  
*Proterodiplostomatoidea* n.superf. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 p. 372.  
*Proterogynotaenia dougi* n.sp. in *Pluvialis apricaria* in Britain 1342.  
*Protopolystoma* n.g. for *Polystoma xenopi* 771.  
 — *xenopi* in *Xenopus laevis* 2113.  
*Protostrongylus rufescens* in sheep in Australia 2073.  
 — *rushi* to *Gelanocaulus rushi* n.comb. 1348.  
*Protretellinae* n.subf. 1998.  
*Protrellina phyllodromi* synonym of *Napolitana australasiae* 1998.  
*Protrellus galebi* Schwenk, 1926 to *Napolitana* n.g. 1998.  
*Pseudapatemon eroliae* n.comb. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 for *Strigea eroliae* p. 372.  
*Pseudapatemoninae* n.subf. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 p. 372.  
*Pseudocapillaria* n.g. for *Hepaticola bakeri* 1992.  
*Pseudochromadora quadripapillata* redescribed & synonymy 1984.  
*Pseudolella intermedia* n.sp. 1995.  
*Pseudolelloides bengalensis* n.g., n.sp. 2009.  
*Pseudoleucochloridium* n.g. for *Leucochloridium soricis* 776.  
 — *pricei* n.comb. for *Panopisthus pricei* 776.  
*Pseudoparvumcreadium maris* n.g., n.sp. in *Hoplogagrus güntheri* in Panama 284.  
*Pseudopecoelus manteri* n.sp. in *Bairdiella chrysurus* 1974.  
*Pseudostrigea pandubi* n.comb. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 for *Apatemon pandubi* p. 372.  
*Psilocephala psilocephala* n.g., n.sp. in *Gryllotalpa africana* 1368.  
*Pteronemella macropapillata* n.g., n.sp. in *Gryllotalpa africana* 1368.  
*Pterothominx* n.g. for *Trichosomum meleagris-gallopavo* 1992.  
*Ptychobothrium cypseluri* n.sp. in *Cypselurus poecilopterus* in India 1978.  
 Puerto Rico, see also West Indies.  
 —, *Australorbis glabratus* 855, 1396.  
 —, *schistosomiasis mansoni* 1609.  
*Pulchrocephala simulatilis* n.sp. in *Gryllotalpa hexadactyla* 1358.  
*Pulchrocephalinae* n.subf. 1357.  
*Pungitius pungitius*, *Schistocephalus pungitii* n.sp. plerocercoids in 783.  
*Quiscalus quiscula versicolor*, *dipetalonematids* in 1812.  
 Rabbit, *Ascaris lumbricoides* ova in 2220.  
 —, *Clonorchis sinensis* in 1539.  
 —, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in 1375.  
 —, *Gnathostoma spinigerum* in 405.  
 —, helminths in 1375.  
 —, hookworm in 2223, 2224.  
 —, *Mozgovoyia pectinata moravica* n.subsp. in 1375.  
 —, potassium antimony tartrate 967.  
 —, *Schistosoma japonicum* in 1522, 2272.  
 —, — — eye of 1190.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus axei* in 2203.  
 —, — *retoriaeformis* in 616.  
 —, *Trichuris vulpis* in 2288.  
 Raccoon, *Gnathostoma spinigerum* in 355.  
*Rachycentron canadus*, *Tormopsolus filiformis* n.sp. in 1974.  
*Radix auricularia*, intermediary for *Drepanidotaenia przewalskii* 2134.  
*Radopholus mucronatus* n.sp. 1349.  
 — *similis* in citrus & avocado, treatment 1894.  
 — & *Fusarium* wilt in banana, experimental 260.  
 — in Jamaica p. 239.  
 — & spreading decline in citrus 1901.  
 —, technique for recovering from soil & roots 2061.



- Raillietiella agcoi* in *Natrix piscator*, alimentary system & digestion 935.
- Raillietina cesticillus* in fowl, localization & physiology 645.
- — — —, treatment 1799.
- — — —, new intermediaries in Europe 903.
- *kashiwarensis* cysticeroids, evagination 939.
- — in fowl, Actamer 653.
- — — —, life-history 1476.
- — — —, life-history 2136.
- *tetragona* in fowl, Bithionol 646.
- *williamsi* in turkeys, morphology & treatment 1798.
- Rana* spp., *Ampliscaecum ranae* n.sp. in 314.
- — — —, 1st intermediary for *Neodiplostomum buteomis* 2133.
- — — —, 2nd intermediary for *Strigea elegans* 292.
- *cyanophlyctis*, *Camallanus nodulosus* n.sp. in 800.
- *ridibunda*, intermediary for *Proalaria excavata* 2150.
- *temporaria*, "Filaria" *rubella* in 404.
- —, *Polystoma integerrimum* in 2148.
- *tigrina*, *Aplectana agubernaculum* n.sp. in 1996.
- — — —, *asiatica* n.sp. in 1996.
- — — —, *Camallanus thapari* n.sp. in 800.
- (*Ptychadena*) *mascarenensis*, *Aplectana courdurieri* n.sp. in 309.
- Raspberry, *Xiphinema* sp. & raspberry yellow dwarf in 720.
- Rat, *Ascaris* ova homogenate in 1526.
- , Filmaron 1565.
- , *Hydatigera taeniaeformis* ova in liver of 207.
- , *Hymenolepis diminuta* in 2172.
- — — — & *Moniliformis dubius* in 2171.
- , *Litomosoides carinii* in 206, 412, 1548.
- , *Nippostrongylus muris* in 961.
- , *Paragonimus iloktsuenensis* n.sp. in 208.
- — — —, *kellicotti* in 2181.
- — — —, *ohirai* in 2144.
- — — —, *westermani* in 2151.
- , schistosomiasis in 1206.
- , *Strongyloides ratti* in 2126, 2275.
- , *Trichinella spiralis* in 1208.
- Rattus* spp., helminths in 887.
- — — —, *Trichinella* not present in 1204.
- *norvegicus*, helminths in 1809.
- Reindeer, hydatid in 229.
- Renicola philippinensis* n.sp. in *Hydrophasianus chirurgus* 778.
- Reptiles, see also generic & group names.
- , *Camallanus* in 800.
- , helminths in 820.
- Reynoldstrema* n.g. 774.
- Rhabditis*, effect of aureomycin *in vitro* 2166.
- spp., chemicals tested against 2180.
- *macrocerca*, technique for culturing 2040.
- (*Pellioiditis*) sp., "endotokia matricida" 909.
- Rhabdodemanina illgi* n.sp. 814.
- Rhamphastos sulfuratus sulfuratus*, microfilaria in 66.
- Rhinocricus electrofasciatus*, *Dudekemia longispiculata* n.sp. in 1377.
- *padbergi*, *Dudekemia longicauda* n.sp. in 1377.
- *urukumui*, *Ichthycephalus antenori* n.sp. in 1378.
- Rhisida longipes*, *Rondonema spinifera* n.sp. in 1368.
- Rhodesia, see also Northern Rhodesia, Southern Rhodesia.
- & Nyasaland, helminthology p. 113.
- — — —, nematology p. 113.
- Rhodeus sericeus*, *Apophallus mühlingi* in 389.
- Rhynchobdella aculeata*, *Urocleidus rhyncobdelli* n.sp. on 772.
- Rhynchops nigra*, *Galactosomum spinetum* in 2138.
- Rhyopocus* sp. intermediary for *Thysanosoma actinioides* 2115.
- Rice, *Aphelenchoides besseyi* in 1305, 1306.
- seed, *Aphelenchoides besseyi* in 768.
- , *Tylenchorhynchus martini* on 2094.
- Rictularia kazachstanika* n.sp. in rodents 822.
- Ritaklossia* n.g. for *Capillaria penidoi* 1992.
- Rodents, see also generic names.
- , Anoplocephalinae in 1340.
- , cestodes in 885.
- , *Echinococcus multilocularis* in 473.
- , *Gnathostoma spinigerum* in 390.
- , helminths in 358, 365, 822.
- , hydatid in 1483.
- , *Hymenolepis nana* in 369, 2106.
- , *Rictularia kazachstanika* n.sp. in 822.
- , *Schistosoma* spp. in 26.
- transmitting helminths of man 1432.
- , *Trichinella* in 683.
- — — —, *spiralis* in 883.
- , *Trichostrongylus retortaeformis* in 190.
- Rondonema spinifera* n.sp. in *Rhisida longipes* 1368.
- Rose, *Criconemoides axeste* n.sp. on 798.
- , eelworms in 1316.

- Rose, *Meloidogyne* sp. on 1902.  
 —, *Xiphinema diversicaudatum* & *Meloidogyne hapla* on 251.  
*Rotylenchoides affinis* n.sp. associated with *Coffea* sp. 2001.  
 — *intermedius* n.sp. on *Drypetes aylmeri* in Ivory Coast 2001.  
 — *variocaudatus* n.sp. associated with *Piper nigrum* & *Albizia* sp. 2001.  
*Rotylenchulus reniformis* in *Carica papaya*, control 758.  
 — in cotton, pathogenicity 2235.  
*Rotylenchus*, taxonomy 2003.  
 Ruanda-Urundi, see also Belgian Congo.  
 —, cysticerciasis 136.  
 —, sparganum 1627.  
 Ruizia n.g. for *Dudekemia* spp. 2012.  
 Rumania, fascioliasis 1169.  
 —, hydatid 684.  
 —, lungworms 1171.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* n.sp. [unnamed] 1985.  
 —, *Setaria equina* 132.  
 Ruminants, see also Bovines, Buffalo, Cattle, Deer, Goat, Sheep, Zebu & generic names.  
 —, anoplocephalids in 1239.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* in 1839.  
 —, hydatid in 688.  
 —, liver-fluke in 1819.  
 —, lungworms in 171, 1820.  
 —, nematodes in 673, 1241.  
 —, *Parabronema skrjabini* in 1385, 1807.  
 —, paramphistomiasis in 1719, 2079.  
 —, *Thysaniezia giardi* in 1237.  
*Rupicapra rupicapra*, *Gelanocaulus boievi* n.g., n.sp. in 1348.  
 —, *Nematodirus junctispicularis* n.sp. in 795.  
 Russia, acanthocephalans in birds 1343.  
 —, alveolar hydatid 473.  
 —, anoplocephalids 1239.  
 —, ascariasis 504.  
 —, *Ascaris ovis* 1177.  
 —, *Clinostomum kassimovi* n.sp. 780.  
 —, coenuriasis 1756.  
 —, cysticerciasis 671.  
 —, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* 1499.  
 —, *Dipetalonema evansi* 1778.  
 —, *Diphyllobothrium* 40, 45, 47, 130.  
 —, — *latum* intermediaries 832.  
 —, *Drepanidotaenia lanceolata* 2022.  
 —, *Echinococcus multilocularis* 473, 883.  
 —, eelworms in clover 736.  
 —, — maize 736.  
 —, *Fimbriaria amurensis* n.sp. 1976.  
 Russia, free-living eelworms 1254.  
 —, *Gongylonema pulchrum* 1507.  
 —, helminth ova in water & on vegetables 1710.  
 —, helminthiasis 528, 1841.  
 —, — in man 118, 532.  
 —, helminthology 121, 978, 1243, 2072, 2318.  
 —, helminths in Acipenseridae 1249.  
 —, — *Alectoris graeca* 659.  
 —, — aquatic birds 1445.  
 —, — birds 1355.  
 —, — *Camelus dromedarius* 1777.  
 —, — *Coturnix coturnix* 818.  
 —, — dog 1783.  
 —, — fish 693, 1853.  
 —, — *Gazella subgutturosa* 1803.  
 —, — duck & goose 1801.  
 —, — *Lucioperca sandra* 1858.  
 —, — man 126.  
 —, — *Martes zibellina* 636.  
 —, — Numididae 1811.  
 —, — *Ochotona alpina* & *O. pricei* 819.  
 —, — poultry 1802.  
 —, — reptiles 820.  
 —, — rodents 822.  
 —, — saurians 1430.  
 —, — sheep 1181.  
 —, Hirudinea 2075.  
 —, hookworms 422.  
 —, hydatid 671.  
 —, *Hymenolepis nana* 471.  
 —, ligulids 1250.  
 —, lungworms 1820.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* 722.  
 —, *Multiceps multiceps* 1766.  
 —, nematodes in buffalo 537.  
 —, — sheep 1744.  
 —, — zebu 537.  
 —, opisthorchiasis 1596.  
 —, *Opisthorchis* 130.  
 —, — *felineus* 15.  
 —, — metacercariae 694.  
 —, *Parafilaria multipapillosa* 2119.  
 —, *Petrospirura petrowi* n.sp. 2006.  
 —, Schistosomatidae 1323.  
 —, taeniasis 1637.  
 —, *Trichinella* 683, 1789.  
 —, — *spiralis* 883.  
 —, trichinellosis 1764.  
 —, *Trichocephalus cutcasheni* n.sp. 2004.  
 —, trichostrongylids 588.  
 Rye, *Anguina tritici* in 1896.  
 —, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 1422, 1948.

- Sable, *Trichinella* in **1789**.  
*Saccobranchus* sp., *Clinostomoides dollfusi* n.sp. in **1958**.  
*Sagitta hexaptera*, *Cercaria owreae* in **893**.  
*Saintpaulia ionantha*, *Scutellonema brachyurum* on **270**.  
Salmonidae, *Crepidostomum farionis* in **231**.  
—, helminths in **234**.  
San Marino, see also Italy.  
—, helminths in man **983**.  
Sardinia, see also Italy.  
—, nematodes in ruminants **673**.  
—, *Trichostrongylus longispicularis* **560**.  
Saurians, see also Reptiles, generic names.  
—, helminths in **1430**.  
*Sceloporus mucronatus omittemanus*, *Piratuba prolifica* n.sp. in **318**.  
*Schistocephalus nemachili* n.sp. in *Nemacheilus crassus* **783**.  
— *pungitii* n.sp. plerocercoids in *Pungitius pungitius* **783**.  
— *solidus* defined **783**.  
Schistorchinae n.subf. p. 371.  
*Schistosoma* sp. of cattle in man in South Africa **152**.  
— spp. antigens for complement fixation tests **27**.  
— & cancer in man **10**.  
—, histology of glands & chemistry of secretion **2208**.  
—, hybridization **152**.  
— in rodents in South Africa **26**.  
— — — Somalia, life-history **1459**.  
— *bovis*, sporozoan in **977**.  
— *haematobium* in *Bulinus* spp., cross-susceptibility **1546**.  
— — — *truncatus* in Tunisia, experimental **1398**.  
— — — — (*Physopsis*) *abyssinicus* in Somalia **1478**.  
— — — — Iraq, historical account **1573**.  
— — — — man, diagnosis **1012**.  
— — — — in Ghana **461**.  
— — — — — Indonesia **14**.  
— — — — — Mozambique **21, 22**.  
— — — —, ova not found in heart **16**.  
— — — —, sodium antimony gluconate **994**.  
— — not infective to *Planorbis marmoratus* in Tunisia **1398**.  
— — ova, technique for differentiating from *S. mansoni* **860**.  
— — in pig in Nigeria **1767**.  
— *japonicum* in animals, acquired resistance **1551**.  
*Schistosoma japonicum* in animals, skin, lung & liver reactions **1543**.  
— — — domestic animals in Japan **1837, 1838**.  
— — & dwarfism in man, tartar emetic **1006**.  
— — in eye of rabbit **1190**.  
— —, geographical strains, circumoval precipitation **2262**.  
— —, —, in mouse, virulence **1603**.  
— — in laboratory animals, resistance **2277**.  
— — — man, immunological diagnosis **2278**.  
— — — & rabbit, diagnosis by urine precipitin test **2272**.  
— — — — in Thailand, first record **1016**.  
— — — mouse, effect of sex on development **1467**.  
— — — rabbit, pathology **1522**.  
— — —, potassium antimony tartrate **967**.  
— *mansoni*, alkaline phosphatase demonstrated **2163**.  
— — antigen components **1552**.  
— — —, technique for preparing **1552**.  
— — in *Australorbis glabratus*, effect of temperature on development **1399**.  
— — —, histopathology **845**.  
— — (Brazilian strain) in *Planorbis metidjensis* **836**.  
— — cercaria, electron microscopy **2095**.  
— — — in mouse, migration **2140**.  
— — —, papillae **2112**.  
— — cercariae, technique for obtaining secretion from **385**.  
— — —, ultra-violet irradiation inhibiting development **31**.  
— — in *Cercomys cunicularis laurentius*, first record **387**.  
— — & cor pulmonale in man **2245**.  
— —, culture *in vitro* **2041**.  
— — & hepato-splenic involvement in mouse **950**.  
— —, history of discovery **2317**.  
— — intermediaries in Angola **19**.  
— — — — Belgian Congo **841**.  
— — — — Brazil **835**.  
— — —, nomenclature **342**.  
— — in Madagascar **1392, 1393**.  
— — — mammals in Brazil **387**.  
— — — man **1021**.  
— — — —, acute phase **1600, 1601**.  
— — — — in Angola **19**.  
— — — —, Bilharstan **444**.  
— — — — in Brazil **1026**.



- Schistosoma mansoni* in man, cerebro-spinal involvement **35**.  
 ———, criteria of cure & immunity **1019**.  
 ———, diagnosis by adult antigen **1549**.  
 ———, — & treatment **995**.  
 ———, fouadin **1599**.  
 ———, general account **1712**.  
 ——— in Martinique **1597**.  
 ———, miracil-D **444**.  
 ——— in Mozambique **22**.  
 ———, ova not found in heart **16**.  
 ———, serology **2259**.  
 ———, treatment **35**.  
 ——— in Uganda, tolerance **1024**.  
 ——— miracidia in planorbid tissue extracts, immobilization **1485**.  
 ——— in monkey, serology **1553**.  
 ——— mouse, circumoval precipitin reaction after treatment **962**.  
 ———, cortisone enhancing immunity **2217**.  
 ———, effect of castration & testosterone **381**.  
 ———, — host castration & alloxan treatment **382**.  
 ———, — water velocity on infection rate **1511**.  
 ———, histopathology after immunization **956**.  
 ———, host diet affecting reproduction **641**.  
 ——— ova, technique for differentiating from *S. haematobium* **860**.  
 ——— in *Papio doguera* in Kenya **1469**.  
 ——— pigeon, skin reactions **1523**.  
 ———, proteolytic enzyme **2211**.  
 ——— in *Tamandua tetradactyla*, first record **387**.  
 ———, technique for collecting ova from tissues **1424**.  
 — *nasalis* in buffalo in India **156**.  
 ——— cattle, sodium antimony tartrate **1716**.  
 — *sinensium* n.sp. **1333**.  
 — *spindale* causing schistosome dermatitis in India **1594**.  
 ——— in horse in West Pakistan **533**.  
 Schistosomatidae in Anseriformes in Russia **1323**.  
*Schistosomatium douthitti* cercaria, papillae **2112**.  
 ———, stimulation of penetration **2216**.  
 Schistosome dermatitis in man in Netherlands **442**.  
 ——— Pacific **878**.  
 ——— intermediaries in Africa, nomenclature & taxonomy **844**.  
 ———, —, taxonomy **843**.  
 ———, control **1408**.  
 ———, taxonomy **2027**.  
 Schistosomiasis & adrenal involvement in man **17**.  
 ——— cancer in man **1610**.  
 ———, cerebral, in man **998**.  
 ———, control **456**, **1030**.  
 ——— in East Africa, research *p.* **373**.  
 ———, general account **1033**, **1593**.  
 ——— & hepatosplenomegaly in man **2233**.  
 ———, immunity **2258**.  
 ——— in man, acupuncture **441**.  
 ——— & animals in Sudan **1592**.  
 ———, antimony **450**.  
 ———, — toxicity lessened by acupuncture **996**.  
 ——— in Brazil, economic conditions **1572**.  
 ——— China **447**.  
 ———, diagnosis **1595**.  
 ———, — by complement fixation tests **29**, **30**.  
 ———, genital involvement **957**.  
 ———, histology of liver **2234**.  
 ———, *Lobelia radicans* compound **1004**.  
 ——— in Madagascar, intermediaries **1391**.  
 ———, popular account **13**.  
 ——— in Portuguese overseas territories, control **120**.  
 ———, pumpkin seed powder **1003**.  
 ———, serological diagnosis **457**.  
 ———, tartar emetic **443**, **460**, **1035**, **1598**, **1605**.  
 ———, Triostam **1607**.  
 ——— in Yemen, epidemiology **1011**.  
 ———, pulmonary, in man **1027**.  
 ——— in rat, effect on behaviour **1206**.  
 ——— & salpingitis in man, ectopic pregnancy **454**.  
 ——— in Southern Rhodesia, control **32**.  
 ——— & splenic abscess in man **18**.  
 ———, spread by irrigation **1018**.  
 ——— & uraemia in man **1025**.  
 ——— haematobia in man **1613**.  
 ———, —, lithium antimony thiomalate **452**.  
 ——— in Nigeria, treatment & control **458**.

- Schistosomiasis haematobia in man, nilodin **993**.  
 — — — —, pathology **952**.  
 — japonica & cancer in man **1008**.  
 — —, cerebral, in man **1013**.  
 — — & cor pulmonale in man **462**.  
 — —, diagnosis **1421**.  
 — — & dwarfism in man **1002**.  
 — — — — intestinal obstruction in man **997**.  
 — — — — in man **1611**.  
 — — — — — in China, general account **992**.  
 — — — —, diagnosis **451**.  
 — — — —, effect of tartar emetic on heart **1014**.  
 — — — —, potassium antimony tartrate causing exfoliative dermatitis **1566**.  
 — — — —, tartar emetic **1032**.  
 — — — —, — — with sodium bitartrate **1022**.  
 — mansonii in man, diagnosis **34**.  
 — — — —, — by intradermal tests & faecal examination **23, 24, 25**.  
 — — — —, — & treatment **459**.  
 — — — — in Egypt, pathology **20**.  
 — — — — — Madagascar **1608**.  
 — — — — — Martinique **455**.  
 — — — —, pathogenicity **2229**.  
 — — — — in Puerto Rico, clinical patterns **1609**.  
*Schistotaenia indica* n.sp. in *Podiceps ruficollis* **1336**.  
 Schistotiinae n.subf. **1336**.  
*Schubartnema schubarti* n.sp. in *Gryllotalpa hexadactyla* **1357**.  
 Schubartnematinae n.subf. **1357**.  
*Schwenkiella* Basir, 1956 synonym of *Cephalobellus* Cobb, 1920 **1359**.  
 — *icemi* to *Cephalobellus icemi* n.comb. **1359**.  
 — *longicaudatum* to *Cephalobellus longicaudatum* n.comb. **1359**.  
 — *robustum* to *Cephalobellus robustum* n.comb. **1359**.  
 Sciomyzids attacking *Lymnaea ollula* p. 375.  
*Sciurus deppei deppei*, *Trichostrongylus chiapanensis* n.sp. in **796**.  
 — *persicus*, *Trichocephalus cutcasheni* n.sp. in **2004**.  
*Scutellonema*, taxonomy **2003**.  
 — *brachyurum* on *Saintpaulia ionantha*, male described **270**.  
 Seeds, toxicity of D-D to **764**.  
 —, — — ethylene dibromide to **764**.  
*Semisulcospira peregrinum*, 1st intermediary for *Paragonimus* **1020**.  
*Separogermiductus congeri* n.sp. in *Conger cinereus* **1971**.  
 — *exodicus* n.comb. for *Lecithochirium exodicum* **1971**.  
 — *genypteri* n.comb. for *Lecithochirium genypteri* **1971**.  
 — *macrorchis* n.comb. for *Sterrhurus macrorchis* **1971**.  
 — *magnatestis* n.comb. for *Sterrhurus magnatestis* **1971**.  
 Serology, see also Immunology.  
 —, *Echinococcus granulosus* **2268**.  
 —, — *multilocularis* **2268**.  
 —, fascioliasis **2283**.  
 —, *Gnathostoma spinigerum* **405**.  
 —, *Haemonchus contortus* **586**.  
 —, helminths in sheep **2287**.  
 —, liver-fluke **1545**.  
 —, *Paragonimus kellicotti* **2181**.  
 —, *Schistosoma japonicum* **2262**.  
 —, — *mansonii* **1553, 2259**.  
 —, schistosomiasis **457**.  
 —, *Strongyloides papillosus* **601**.  
 —, *Trichinella spiralis* **1547**.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus axei* **955**.  
 —, visceral larva migrans **2267**.  
*Setaria* in donkey, life-history **67**.  
 — larvae, morphology **831**.  
 —, revision **808**.  
 —, —, host-parasite relationships & evolution **324**.  
 —, taxonomy **816**.  
 — sp. in *Alces alces gigas* & *Odocoileus virginianus* **1371**.  
 — spp. in equines & bovines **1845**.  
 — *altaica* Raevskaya, 1928 to *Artionema altaica* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *bernardi* Railliet & Henry, 1911 to *Artionema bernardi* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *boulengeri* Thwaite, 1927 to *Artionema boulengeri* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *cervi* in animals in Japan **1829**.  
 — —, excretory & secretory systems **1453**.  
 — — microfilaria, morphology **2101**.  
 — *congolensis* Railliet & Henry, 1911 to *Artionema congolensis* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *digitata* & cerebrospinal nematodiasis in goat, experimental **2254**.  
 — —, world distribution **2080**.  
 — *dipetalonematoides* Chabaud & Rousselot, 1956 to *Artionema dipetalonematoides* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *equina* in horse in Bulgaria **132**.  
 — — — — — Czechoslovakia **132**.  
 — — — — — Rumania **132**.

- Setaria erschovi* n.sp. in cattle **1382**.  
 — *hornbyi* Boulenger, 1921 to *Artionema hornbyi* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *javensis* Vevers, 1923 to *Artionema javensis* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *labiato-papillosa*, world distribution **2080**.  
 — *loveridgei* Sandground, 1928 to *Hyracina n.g.* **324**.  
 — *pillersi* Thwaite, 1927 to *Artionema pillersi* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *poultoni* Thwaite, 1927 to *Artionema poultoni* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *southwelli* Thwaite, 1927 to *Artionema southwelli* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *tangi* n.sp. in cattle & sheep **1382**.  
 — *tundra* Isaichikov & Raevskaya, 1928 to *Artionema tundra* n.comb. **324**.  
 — *yorkei* Thwaite, 1927 to *Artionema yorkei* n.comb. **324**.  
*Seuratoidea* n.superf. **797**.  
 Sewage, helminth ova in **1087, 2167**.  
 —, technique for detecting helminth ova in **1411**.  
 Shallot, eelworms in **1314**.  
 Sheep, see also Animals domestic, Ruminants.  
 —, anthelmintics tested **1743**.  
 —, ascaridole aerosol **1754**.  
 —, ascarids in **228**.  
 —, *Ascaris ovis* in **1177**.  
 —, Asuntol **177**.  
 —, cadmium compounds **1563**.  
 —, calcium arsenate **1161**.  
 —, carbon tetrachloride **175, 583, 605, 1170, 1755**.  
 —, cestodes in **1847**.  
 —, *Chabertia* in **1167**.  
 —, — *ovina* & unthriftiness in **1739**.  
 —, chemicals tested **2295**.  
 —, coenuriasis in **162, 1756**.  
 —, *Coenurus cerebralis* in **1166**.  
 —, *Cooperia oncophora* in **1749**.  
 —, copper sulphate **592**.  
 —, *Cotylophoron* sp. in lung of **1757**.  
 —, cyanacethydrazide **166, p. 239**.  
 —, *Cysticercus tenuicollis* & necrotic hepatitis in **581**.  
 —, *Cystocaulus* in **169**.  
 —, — *ocreatus* in **2135**.  
 —, Dictyicide **172**.  
 —, dictyocauliasis in **589, 590, 591, 2293**.  
 —, *Dictyocaulus* in **168**.  
 —, — *filaria* in **579, 1163, 1742**.  
 —, Dow ET-57 **575**.  
 —, Ecobol **1178**.  
 Sheep, *Fasciola gigantica* in **1236, 1494**.  
 —, — *hepatica* in **1173, 1225, 2246**.  
 —, — — & black disease in **420, 421**.  
 —, — — — *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in **408**.  
 —, fascioliasis in **144, 174, 178, 580, 582, 1169, 1750, 1762, 2283**.  
 —, — & black disease in **1751**.  
 —, *Gongylonema scutatum* & oesophageal epithelioma in **593**.  
 —, *Haemonchus* in **2239**.  
 —, — *contortus* in **167, 586, 1761**.  
 —, helminthiasis in **576, 666, p. 4**.  
 —, helminths in **577, 587, 603, 672, 1181, 1737, 1748, 2287, p. III**.  
 —, hetrazan **1746**.  
 —, hexachlorophene **163**.  
 —, hydatid in **164, 572, 595, 1228**.  
 —, hygromycin B **1747**.  
 —, liver-fluke in **1816**.  
 —, lungworms in **170, 573, 578, 596, 1171, p. 239**.  
 —, *Moniezia* in **1752, 1763**.  
 —, Neguvon **177, 2294**.  
 —, nematodes in **160, 931, 1160, 1164, 1174, 1738, 1744, 1758, 1760, 2282**.  
 —, — & unthriftiness in **1740**.  
 —, nematodiriasis in **159**.  
 —, *Nematodirus* in **571, p. III**.  
 —, — *abnormalis* in **359**.  
 —, — *battus* in **165, 1180, 1480**.  
 —, — *filicollis* in **165, 1180, 1480**.  
 —, — *helvetianus* in **1175**.  
 —, *Neoascaris* in **228**.  
 —, *Ostertagia* & *Trichostrongylus* in **1172**.  
 —, — *erschowi* n.sp. in **801**.  
 —, — *hsiungi* n.sp. in **801**.  
 —, *Paramphistomum cervi* in **584**.  
 —, parasitic gastro-enteritis in **1827**.  
 —, Paris green **1165, 1176**.  
 —, phenothiazine **158, 594, 970, 974**.  
 —, — with calcium hydrogen phosphate **1162**.  
 —, — colouring milk **598**.  
 —, — photosensitization **p. 374**.  
 —, phenothiazine-salt **600, 1753**.  
 —, *Protostrongylus rufescens* in **2073**.  
 —, *Setaria tangi* n.sp. in **1382**.  
 —, *Strongyloides papillosus* in **601**.  
 —, technique for drenching **1412**.  
 —, tin arsenate **574, 1741**.  
 —, — arsenite **1179**.  
 —, tobacco ineffective **1168**.  
 —, toxicity of carbon tetrachloride to **1568**.  
 —, trichostrongyles in **599**.  
 —, trichostrongylids in **588**.



- Sheep, *Trichostrongylus* in **483**.  
 —, — *axei* in **1745, 2241**.  
 —, — — of horse in **2242**.  
 —, — *drepanoformis* n.sp. in **1373**.  
*Shipleya inermis* in *Limnodromus griseus*, morphology **898**.  
 Shrews, see also Insectivores, generic names.  
 —, helminths in **1437**.  
*Sigmodon hispidus*, *Litomosoides carinii* in **206, 412**.  
*Silondotrema* Tripathi, 1957 synonym of *Bychowskyella* Achmerov, 1952 **1322**.  
 Simuliidae, see also Insects, generic names.  
 — in Mexico **2019**.  
 Simuliids, mermithids in **274**.  
*Simulium* in French Equatorial Africa, control **853**.  
 — spp. in Nigeria, control **852**.  
 — *damnosum*, technique for removing peritrophic membrane from **1419**.  
 — *neavei* complex in Tanganyika **330**.  
 — *ovazzae* n.sp. in West Africa **826**.  
 — *quadrivittatum*, mermithid in **66**.  
*Singhiella singhi* n.g., n.sp. in *Gryllotalpa africana* **1368**.  
 — —, male described **1360**.  
*Skrjabinacanthus diploconatus* n.g., n.sp. in *Sorex vir* **299**.  
 — *jacutensis* n.sp. in *Sorex* spp. **299**.  
*Skrjabinaria* synonym of *Dipetalonema* **301**.  
*Skrjabinelaziinae* n.subf. **797**.  
*Skrjabinema* Vereshchagin, 1926 revised **809**.  
 — *caprae* in goat, nocturnal periodicity in females **809**.  
 — (*Chylocrypta*) Mönnig, 1932 suppressed **809**.  
 — (*Skrjabinema*) Mönnig, 1932 suppressed **809**.  
*Skrjabinocerca petrowi* to *Cylicospirura petrowi* n.comb. **1989**.  
*Skrjabinus aenigma* n.sp. in *Coturnix coturnix* **818**.  
 Slugs, see also Molluscs, generic names.  
 —, intermediary for *Anafilaroides rostratus* **911**.  
 Snails, see also Molluscs, generic names.  
 — attacked by *Gulella bicolor* p. 375.  
 —, brachylaemid metacercariae in **776**.  
 —, cercariae in **848**.  
 —, cestode larvae in **2121**.  
 —, control **1404**.  
 —, effect of burial on population **1401, 1403**.  
 —, intermediaries for *Anafilaroides rostratus* **911**.  
 Snails, intermediaries for *Anafilaroides rostratus* in Ceylon **633**.  
 —, technique for obtaining & maintaining bacteriologically sterile **870**.  
 Snake, see also Reptiles, generic names.  
 —, piperazine **1825**.  
 Soil, eelworms in **240, 739, 1311, 1506**.  
 —, *Heterodera rostochiensis* in **754, 1887**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* in **1313**.  
 —, — *incognita* in **765**.  
 —, technique for collecting eelworms from **2068**.  
 —, — — extracting eelworms from **2050**.  
 —, — — recovering *Radopholus similis* from **2061**.  
 —, technique for sampling for eelworms **2049**.  
*Solanum* spp. & hybrids, *Heterodera rostochiensis* in **1307**.  
 — — — lines, *Heterodera rostochiensis* in **1444**.  
 — *pseudo-capsicum*, *Meloidogyne javanica* in **1917**.  
 Somalia, see also Africa, East Africa.  
 —, *Schistosoma* spp. **1459**.  
 —, — *haematobium* **1478**.  
*Somateria mollissima*, *Parvatrema borealis* n.sp. in **779**.  
 — —, trematodes in **779**.  
*Sorex* spp., *Skrjabinacanthus jacutensis* n.sp. in **299**.  
 — *araneus*, *Linolepis skrjabini* n.sp. in **299**.  
 — *cinereus cinereus* nestlings, *Hymenolepis falculata* in **296**.  
 — *vir*, *Skrjabinacanthus diploconatus* n.g., n.sp. in **299**.  
 Sorghum, eelworms in **1929**.  
 South Africa, see also Africa.  
 — —, *Schistosoma* sp. **152**.  
 — —, — spp. **26**.  
 — America, see also specific territories.  
 — —, helminths in domestic animals **1832**.  
 Southern Rhodesia, see also Africa, Rhodesia.  
 — —, *Anomotaenia prinopsia* n.sp. **1339**.  
 — —, *Inermicapsifer rhodesiensis* n.sp. **1338**.  
 — —, liver-fluke **32**.  
 — —, schistosomiasis **32**.  
*Southwellia gallinarum* to *Dilepis gallinarum* **1341**.  
 Soya bean, *Helicotylenchus nannus* in **1288**.  
 — —, *Heterodera glycines* in **257, 1895, 1903**.  
 — —, *Meloidogyne* spp. & *Rhizoctonia solani* in **1918**.

- Soya bean, *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* in 250.
- , *Pratylenchus steineri* in 1284.
- , varieties, *Meloidogyne hapla* in 267.
- Spain, see also Europe.
- , *Anthocephalus macrurus* 1859.
- , *Enterobius vermicularis* 1075.
- , helminths in man 1588.
- , Hirudinea in man 1701.
- , hydatid 1036.
- Sparganosis in man in U.S.A. 1622.
- Sparganum* in man in Ruanda-Urundi 1627.
- — — Uganda 39.
- Spelotrema arenaria* to *Carneophallus arenaria* n.comb. 1960.
- *papillorobusta* to *Carneophallus papillorobusta* n.comb 1960.
- Sphaerolaimus penicillus* var. *pugetensis* n.var. 814.
- Spilophora tentabunda* to *Graphonema tentabunda* n.comb. 814.
- Spirocerca arctica* to *Cylicospirura arctica* n.comb. 1989.
- *lupi* in dog & fox in Sudan 1779.
- — — in New Guinea 1194.
- — — *Felis onca*, first record 948.
- — — man, pre-natal infection 1649.
- — & sarcoma in dog 1534, 2225.
- Spirometra mansonoides* intermediaries. technique for culturing 348.
- in mouse & cat, experimental 2129, 2193.
- , technique for culturing 871, 2130.
- — — in intermediaries 348.
- Spirorchis haematobium* in *Chrysemys picta belli*, morphology & tissue invasion 982.
- Spirostreptus* sp., *Coronostoma singhi* n.g., n.sp. in 1368.
- , *Hammerschmidtella manohari* n.sp. in 1368.
- , *Thelastoma indica* n.sp. in 1368.
- , *Travassosinema travassosi* n.g., n.sp. in 1368.
- Spirurids of fish, structure of head 304.
- Spiruroidea, evolution of head & taxonomy 307.
- Sporozoon in *Schistosoma bovis* 977.
- Sprostonia* Jain, 1959 to *Neosprostonia* nom.nov. 1322.
- n.g. for *Megalocotyle squatinæ* 771.
- Spruce, eelworms & disease in 1265.
- Squilla holochista*, *Polypocephalus* larva in 2016.
- Stagnicola emarginata angulata*, trematode larvae in 2026.
- Steineria aegyptica* n.sp. 1982.
- *gerlachi* n.sp. 814.
- *phimifera* n.sp. 814.
- *pilosa* var. *brevisetosa* n.var. 2009.
- *scopae* to *Theristus* (*Pseudosteineria*) *scopae* n.comb. 814.
- Stellantchasmus falcatus* larva, development 1470, 2131.
- Stephanofilaria* & hump sore in cattle, experimental 552.
- *zaheeri* & ear sore in buffalo, morphology 155.
- Stephanurus dentatus* in cattle, experimental 661.
- — — pig, control 661.
- Sterrhurus floridensis* synonym of *S. musculosus* 1971.
- *goslinei* n.sp. in *Conger cinereus* 1971.
- *macrorchis* to *Separogermiductus macrorchis* n.comb. 1971.
- *magnatestis* to *Separogermiductus magnatestis* n.comb. 1971.
- *musculosus*, synonymy 1971.
- Strawberry, *Aphelenchoides ritzema-bosi* in 713.
- , *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 713, 1277.
- , eelworms in 763, 1264.
- , — & disease in 1277.
- , *Xiphinema* sp. & raspberry yellow dwarf in 720, 721.
- Streptocara pectimifera* in *Sygnopsis sygnoides* in Yugoslavia 1221.
- Strigea elegans* in *Nyctea nyctea*, morphology & life-history 292.
- *eroliae* to *Pseudapatemon eroliae* n.comb. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 p. 372.
- *geoduboisii* to *Chabaustrigea geoduboisii* n.g., n.comb. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 p. 372.
- *intermedia* Szidat, 1932 to *Strigea sphaerula intermedia* n.subsp. p. 372.
- *sphaerula intermedia* n.subsp. for *Strigea intermedia* Szidat, 1932 p. 372.
- Strigeatoidea La Rue, 1926 to Strigeidida nom.nov. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 p. 372.
- Strigeidida nom.nov. Sudarikov in Skryabin, 1959 for Strigeatoidea La Rue, 1926 p. 372.
- Strigeids in birds in China 1335.
- Strongyle larvae, technique for separating from grass & soil 865.
- Strongyles in horse, phenothiazine in small daily doses 1140, 1714.
- — —, phenothiazine-salt licks 536.

*Strongyloides papillosus* in cattle, syndrome 1145.

— — — sheep, cadmium compounds 1563.

— — —, serology & passive immunity 601.

— — — transmitting hog cholera in pig 186.

— *ransomi* in animals, experimental 1240.

— — — pig, general account 1189.

— — — — in Indonesia 1240.

— — — — Japan 1772.

— *ratti*, development 2125.

— — larva, resistance to chemicals 2182.

— — in rat, development 2126.

— — —, — of immunity 2275.

— *stercoralis* larva causing "larva currens" in man 53.

— — in man, case report 1069.

— — —, treatment 1695.

— *thylacis* n.sp. in *Thylacis obesulus* 806.

Strongyloidiasis in man, dithiazanine 508, 1645.

— — — in Greece 1084, 1108.

Sudan, see also Africa.

—, *Astiotrema sudanensis* n.sp. 1330.

—, helminths in *Camelus dromedarius* 1776.

—, — — domestic animals 222.

—, schistosomiasis 1592.

—, *Spirocerca lupi* 1779.

—, trematodes in domestic animals 1815.

Sugar-beet, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* on 1880.

—, *Heterodera schachtii* in 1875, 1891.

Sugar-cane, *Criconeimoides mauritiense* n.sp. on 1381.

—, eelworms on 1297, 1381.

—, — associated with *p. 240*.

—, *Helicotylenchus parvus* n.sp. on 1381.

—, *Pratylenchus zeae* & *Phytophthora* sp. in 2236.

—, *Tylenchorhynchus brevilineatus* n.sp. on 1381.

—, — *crassicaudatus* n.sp. on 1381.

—, — *curvus* n.sp. on 1381.

*Sus*, see also Pig.

—, *Gnathostoma doloresi* in 1182.

—, *Multiceps multiceps* in brain of 1766.

Sweden, see also Europe.

—, helminths in cattle 148.

Sweet-potato, *Meloidogyne* in 1317.

Switzerland, see also Europe.

—, alveolar hydatid 475.

—, helminths in animals 1822.

—, *Heterodera avenae* 1909.

—, hydatid 475.

*Synopsis signoides*, *Streptocara pectinifera* in 1221.

*Sylvilagus floridanus*, *Linguatula serrata* nymph in 189.

*Symplocostoma dissoluta* n.sp. 814.

Symptomatology, coenuriasis 162.

*Syncyaria* (*Chordocephalurus*) for *Chordocephalurus* 311.

*Syngamus trachea* in *Phasianus*, carbon tetrachloride 1222.

*Synhimantus* (*Dispharynx*) for *Dispharynx* 311.

*Synoeconema anseriforme* n.sp. in *Pheretima posthuma* in East Pakistan 2011.

— *hirsutum* n.sp. in *Pheretima posthuma* in East Pakistan 2011.

*Syphacia obvelata* antiserum, cross reactions with nematode antigens 2285.

*Tachygonetria* spp. in *Testudo graeca*, morphology 373.

— *longicollis* redescribed 1991.

— *testudinis* n.sp. in *Testudo hermanni* 1991.

*Taenia* ova, transported by birds 650.

— spp., effect of bile salts on metabolism 2204.

— *crassiceps*, morphology & synonymy 2104.

— *hyperborea* synonymy of *T. crassiceps* 2104.

— *laticollis* in *Urocyon cinereoargenteus costarricensis* in Costa Rica, morphology 295.

— *polyacantha*, morphology 2104.

— *saginata*, control 976.

—, development of embryophore 906.

— — — in man 1040, 1615.

— — — — in Cameroons, diagnosis 42.

— — — —, Dichlorophen 37.

— — ova, survival on lucerne 2187.

— — —, — in sewage 2328.

— *solium* in man 1049.

— *taeniaeformis* in *Felis wiedii nicaraguae* in Costa Rica, morphology 295.

— *twitchelli* in *Gulo gulo*, biology, morphology and life-history 1440.

Taeniasis in man in China 1039.

— — — Russia 1637.

*Tagetes* spp. controlling eelworms in tea 1951.

Tahiti, see also Pacific Islands.

—, filariasis 1670.

*Talpa europaea*, helminths in 1439.

*Tamandua tetradactyla*, *Schistosoma mansoni* in 387.

*Tanaisia* sp. in *Bonasa umbellus* 291.



Tanganyika, see also Africa, East Africa.

- , filariasis bancrofti **72**.
- , *Hoplolaimus aberrans* n.sp. **2013**.
- , *Simulium neavi* complex **330**.
- , *Trichotylenchus falciformis* n.g., n.sp. **2014**.

*Taphius centimetralis* & *Biomphalaria pfeifferi*, morphology, taxonomy & hybridization **338**.

*Tatria acanthorhyncha* redescribed **1336**.

— *decacantha*, life-history **2121**.

Taxonomy, Acanthocephala **2323**.

- , Acuariidae **311**.
- , Amabiliidae Braun, 1900, **1336**.
- , *Amblyonema terdentatum* **891**.
- , Amblyonematinae **891**.
- , Anoplocephalinae **1340**.
- , Ascaridina **306**.
- , *Biomphalaria* **844**.
- , — *pfeifferi* & *Taphius centimetralis* **338**.
- , Brachycoeliidae **774**, **1962**.
- , *Bulinus* **844**.
- , Capillariinae **1992**.
- , Caryophyllida **784**.
- , Cestoidea **298**.
- , *Corynosoma* **1344**.
- , Cyclophyllidea **1979**.
- , *Diplotriana* **1981**.
- , *Distoma arenula* **1324**.
- , Erpobdellidae **2076**.
- , Filarioididae **1369**.
- , habronemes **1989**.
- , *Haplometrana* **781**.
- , *Helicotylenchus* **2003**.
- , Hemiuridae **1860**.
- , Hemiuroidea **1971**.
- , *Heronimus chelydrae* **1461**.
- , *Heterodera* **1374**.
- , *Linolepis* **299**.
- , Monogenea **771**.
- , Nematoda **1346**.
- , *Rotylenchus* **2003**.
- , schistosome intermediaries **843**, **2027**.
- , *Scutellonema* **2003**.
- , *Setaria* **324**, **808**, **816**.
- , *Skrjabinema* Vereshchagin, 1926, **809**.
- , Spiruroidea **307**.
- , *Thelazia* spp. **302**.
- , *Urocleidus* **772**.
- Tea, eelworms in **1951**.
- Technique for administering carbon tetrachloride to cattle **1726**.
- — applying dibromochloropropane **1932**.
- — — nematicides **1928**.

Technique for assessing tolerance of tobacco to *Pratylenchus* **1291**.

- — breeding plants resistant to *Ditylenchus dipsaci* **1422**.
- — collecting *Dictyocaulus filaria* larvae **350**.
- — — eelworms from soil **2068**.
- — — *Heterodera* cysts **2042**, **2067**.
- — — *Schistosoma mansoni* ova from tissues **1424**.
- — — concentrating *Fasciola hepatica* ova in faeces **353**.
- — — helminth ova & larvae in faeces **1423**.
- — — hydatid hooklets **856**.
- — — trematode ova in cattle faeces **1428**.
- — — counting helminth ova **2052**.
- — — — in faeces **869**.
- — — — —, comparison **858**.
- — — *Hymenolepis nana* cysticercoids in mouse **346**.
- — culturing *Aphelenchoides ritzema-bosi* **874**.
- — — *Australorbis glabratus* **862**.
- — — *Ditylenchus destructor* **717**.
- — — nematode larvae **351**.
- — — *Oncomelania hupensis* **1414**.
- — — *Pratylenchus* **2064**, **2065**.
- — — *Rhabditis macrocerca* in vitro **2040**.
- — — *Spirometra mansonoides* **348**, **871**, **2130**.
- — — — intermediaries **348**.
- — — detecting *Cysticercus bovis* **2044**.
- — — *Fasciola* ova in faeces **2038**.
- — — — *hepatica* ova **2066**.
- — — helminth ova in faeces **345**, **2035**, **2036**, **2037**, **2046**.
- — — — & larvae in faeces **344**.
- — — — — water **1409**.
- — — — in sewage **1411**.
- — — liver-fluke ova in faeces **2062**, **2063**.
- — — *Trichinella* in pig meat **611**.
- — — determining concentration of nematocides in soil **1935**.
- — — soil population of *Ditylenchus dipsaci* **2055**.
- — diagnosing *Enterobius vermicularis* in man **490**.
- — — filariasis **1413**.
- — — *Hymenolepis nana* in man **490**.
- — differential staining of ova of *Schistosoma mansoni* & *S. haematobium* **860**.
- — differentiating male & female *Oncomelania nosophora* **333**.

Technique for drenching sheep **1412**.

- embedding cestodes & trematodes **864**.
- estimating age of *Mansonioides* spp. **2023**.
- egg content of *Heterodera* cysts **253**.
- *Heterodera* populations in soil **1418**.
- major cysts in soil **252**.
- residue of nematocides **1925**.
- worm burden of hookworms in man **347**.
- extracting *Ditylenchus dipsaci* **2048**.
- eelworms from soil & plant roots **2050**.
- *Heterodera* cysts from soil **253**.
- fixing microfilariæ **872**.
- & mounting nematodes **1427**.
- forecasting incidence of fascioliasis **174**.
- hatching *Heterodera schachtii* cysts **875**.
- identifying helminths in man **1410**.
- infecting earthworms with nematodes **876**.
- inseminating planorbidis artificially **857**.
- maintaining helminths in mouse **2039**.
- pure cultures of single eelworm species **2069**.
- microscopical study of eelworms **1413**.
- obtaining & maintaining bacteriologically sterile snails **870**.
- secretion from *Schistosoma mansoni* cercariae **385**.
- predicting *Ascaris* infection rate **63**, **64**, **65**.
- preparing antigen from *Cysticercus cellulosae* **1544**.
- for diagnosis of paragonimiasis **36**.
- from hookworm **1540**.
- larvae **1541**.
- *Heterodera rostochiensis* hatching factor **2170**.
- phenothiazine-salt briquettes **1567**.
- *Schistosoma mansoni* antigen **1552**.
- preserving pumpkin seed extract **2299**.
- rearing *Oncomelania* spp. **1429**.
- recovering & identifying first-stage larvae of nematodes of sheep **604**.
- *Radopholus similis* from soil & roots **2061**.
- removing *Dirofilaria immitis* from dog **1788**.
- peritrophic membrane from *Simulium damnosum* **1419**.

Technique for sampling soil for eelworms **2049**.

- *Heterodera rostochiensis* **863**.
- sensitizing in rapid flocculation test for fascioliasis **414**.
- separating strongyle larvae from grass & soil **865**.
- staining eelworms **867**.
- microfilariæ **861**.
- & mounting small helminths **349**.
- nematodes **867**.
- studying morphological variation in *Hymenolepis nana* **1455**.
- testing anthelmintics **965**, **1792**.
- nematocides **2047**.
- susceptibility of *Oncomelania nosophora* to molluscicides **334**.
- vital staining of microfilariæ **2054**.
- working with eelworms **866**.
- Testudo graeca*, *Tachygonetria* spp. in **373**.
- *hermanni*, *Alaeuris forcipiformis* n.sp. in **1991**.
- , *Macracis papillosa* n.sp. in **1991**.
- , *Mehdiella cordata* n.sp. in **1991**.
- , *hamosa* n.sp. in **1991**.
- , nematodes in **1991**.
- , *Oxyuris lata* n.sp. in **1991**.
- , *Tachygonetria testudinis* n.sp. in **1991**.
- Tetrabothrius sulae* in *Pelecanus occidentalis carolinensis* in Mexico, morphology **295**.
- Tetracotyle ardea* to *T. falconis* nom.nov. p. 372.
- *crystallina* to *T. sphaerula* nom.nov. p. 372.
- *falconis*, synonymy p. 372.
- nom.nov. for *T. ardea* p. 372.
- *sphaerula* nom.nov. for *T. crystallina* p. 372.
- Tetrameres* in duck, treatment **648**.
- Tetramermis* sp. in *Corixa* spp. & *Cymatia bonsdorffi* in Ireland **1924**.
- Tetraonchidea* n.ordo **771**.
- Tetrapapillatrema concavocorpa* cercaria, electron microscopy **2095**.
- Tetraphyllidean larva in *Eucalanus pseud-attenuatus*, causing parasitic castration **782**.
- Thailand, *Opisthorchis viverrini* **1602**.
- , paragonimiasis **33**.
- , *Schistosoma japonicum* **1016**.
- Thais emarginata*, 1st intermediary for *Microphallus pirum* **910**.
- Thamnophis sirtalis*, 2nd intermediary for *Neodiplostomum buteonis* **2133**.
- , 3rd intermediary for *Strigea elegans* **292**.

- Thapariella anastomusa* metacercaria, morphology 2089.
- Thelandros salamandrae* n.sp. in *Aneides hardii* in U.S.A. 2007.
- Thelastoma bulhøesi*, nervous system 2097.
- *indica* n.sp. in *Spirostreptus* sp. 1368.
- Thelazia* in horse 1715.
- spp. of birds, revision & synonymy 302.
- in cattle in Czechoslovakia, new records 1149.
- *brevispiculata* n.sp. in cattle in China 815.
- *hsui* n.sp. in cattle in China 815.
- *kansuensis* n.sp. in cattle in China 815.
- *rhodesii* in cattle in Yugoslavia 547.
- — redescrbed 815.
- *tejerai* n.sp. in *Monasa atra* 302.
- *ugandensis* n.sp. in *Necrosyrtes monachus* 1379.
- (*Thelazia*) *brevispiculata* n.sp. in cattle in China 815.
- — *kansuensis* n.sp. in cattle in China 815.
- (*Thelaziella*) *hsui* n.sp. in cattle in China 815.
- Theristus borosi* n.sp. 789.
- *circumscripatus* n.sp. 814.
- *coronatus* Gerlach nec Stekhoven to *T. (Pseudosteineria) metacoronatus* nom.nov. 814.
- *ecphygmaticus* n.sp. 814.
- *resimus* n.sp. 814.
- *sancti-marteni* n.sp. 2009.
- *sinuosus* n.sp. 814.
- *trecuspidatus* n.sp. 814.
- *uncinatus* n.sp. 814.
- *wimmeri* n.sp. 814.
- (*Cylindrotheristus*) *ecphygmaticus* n.sp. 814.
- — *resimus* n.sp. 814.
- — *trecuspidatus* n.sp. 814.
- (*Daptonema*) *sinuosus* n.sp. 814.
- — *uncinatus* n.sp. 814.
- (*Mesotheristus*) *circumscripatus* n.sp. 814.
- — *sancti-marteni* n.sp. 2009.
- (*Pseudosteineria*) *metacoronatus* nom.nov. for *T. coronatus* Gerlach nec Stekhoven 814.
- — *scopae* n.comb. for *Steineria scopae* 814.
- (*Theristus*) *wimmeri* n.sp. 814.
- Thoracostoma karachiense* n.sp. 812.
- Thylacis obesulus*, *Parastrongyloides peramelis* n.sp. in 806.
- —, *Strongyloides thylacis* n.sp. in 806.
- Thysaniezia giardi* in ruminants in Turkey 1237.
- Thysanosoma actinioides* larva in *Rhyopsocus* sp. 2115.
- — in sheep, hygromycin B 1747.
- Tobacco, eelworms in 1936, p. 240.
- — & black shank in 1275.
- , *Hoplolaimus aberrans* n.sp. on 2013.
- , *Meloidogyne* in 1286, 1295.
- , — & black shank in 1298.
- , — spp. in 1267, 1269.
- , — *incognita* var. *acrita* in 1309.
- , — *inornata* in 1269.
- , technique for assessing tolerance to *Pratylenchus* 1291.
- Tobrilus* nom.nov. for *Trilobus* Bastian, 1865 nec *Trilobus* Brünnich, 1871 792.
- Tomato, *Heterodera rostochiensis* in 1897.
- , *Meloidogyne* in 1937, 1943.
- , — sp. in 244.
- , — spp. on 732.
- , — *hapla* in 1530, 2155, 2160.
- , — *incognita* in 1301.
- , — larva, behaviour & gall formation in 2243.
- , — — var. *acrita* in 727, 1900, 1939.
- , — *javanica* in 766.
- , *Nacobbus* sp. on 254.
- , — *serendipiticus* n.sp. on 1351.
- seed attracting *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* 2186.
- , *Trichodorus christei* in 727, 1900.
- Tormopsolus filiformis* n.sp. in *Rachycentron canadus* 1974.
- Toxascaris* in blue fox, treatment 635.
- *leonina* in cat 632.
- — — — & dog, life-history & development 2139.
- Toxicity of carbon tetrachloride to sheep, effect of selenium 1568.
- — cyanacethydrazide to animals 2292.
- — D-D to seeds 764.
- — D.D.T. to fish 853.
- — ethylene dibromide to seeds 764.
- — lithium antimony thiomalate to man, treatment 452.
- — Lugol's solution to mouse 642.
- — phenothiazine to sheep p. 374.
- — piperazine to man 2309.
- — stibophen to man 419.
- — tartar emetic to rabbit 972.
- Toxocara* in man & animals in Turkey 1088.
- *canis* in dog in Japan 196.
- — & endophthalmitis in man 496.
- — larvae, development & morphology 195.
- — nodules in kidney of dog 617.
- *mystax* redescrbed 1996.



- Tracheophilus cymbius* in *Cairina moschata*, hexachlorethane 1810.
- Trachypleura* Thorne, 1939 to *Trachypleurosum* nom.nov. 792.
- Trachypleurosum* nom.nov. for *Trachypleura* Thorne, 1939 nec *Trachypleura* Jaekel, 1900 792.
- Tragelaphus* spp., *Artionema africana* n.g., n.sp. in 324.
- Travassosinema travassosi* n.g., n.sp. in *Spirostreptus* sp. 1368.
- Travassosinematidae* n.fam. 1368.
- Travtema stenocotyle* redescribed 2093.
- Travtematinae, synonymy 2093.
- Treatment, see also Anthelmintics, Nematocides (plant eelworm).
- , ancylostomiasis 634, 1083, 1090, 1110, 1688.
- , ascariasis 482, 1059, 1061, 1062, 1063, 1064, 1097, 1101, 1121.
- , — & intestinal obstruction 1100.
- , *Ascaridia galli* 219.
- , *Ascaris* 1775.
- , — & intestinal obstruction 1060, 1076.
- , cestodes in man 44, 467, 1634.
- , *Chabertia* 1167.
- , creeping eruption 53.
- , *Cyathostoma* 1220.
- , dictyocauliasis 589, 591, 2293.
- , *Dictyocaulus filaria* 1742.
- , *Diphyllbothrium* 472.
- , *Dirofilaria* 1196.
- , — *immitis* 2045.
- , *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 702, 1289.
- , *Drepanidotaenia* 1797.
- , *Echinoparyphium recurvatum* 657.
- , eelworms in *chrysanthemum* 1947.
- , — — plants 1310.
- , enterobiasis 76.
- , *Fasciola gigantica* 138.
- , fascioliasis 580, 1762.
- , filariasis 492, 524, 1116.
- , — & chyluria 1119.
- , — *bancrofti* 1079.
- , — — & elephantiasis 1662.
- , *Filaroides osleri* 201.
- , helminths in fish 1863.
- , — — fowl 1216.
- , — — man 116, 417, 431, 527.
- , — — sheep 577, 587, 603.
- , Hirudinea 1130.
- , hookworm anaemia 1126.
- , hydatid 1045.
- , *Hymenolepis fraterna* 205.
- , lungworms 157, 578, 1151, 1727.
- Treatment, *Meloidogyne* 1937.
- , — *incognita* var. *acrita* 1309.
- , *Moniezia* 1752, 1763.
- , neoascariasis 1718.
- , *Onchocerca* 50.
- , — *cervicalis* 133.
- , — *gutturosa* & Wahi disease 555.
- , paragonimiasis 991, 1000, 1559.
- , paramphistomiasis 1153.
- , parasites & debility 1851.
- , parasitic gastro-enteritis in sheep & cattle 1827.
- , *Radopholus similis* 1894.
- , *Railiellina cesticillus* 1799.
- , — *williamsi* 1798.
- , *Schistosoma mansoni* 35, 995.
- , schistosomiasis 441.
- , — haematobia 458.
- , — *mansoni* 459.
- , *Strongyloides stercoralis* 1695.
- , *Tetrameres* 648.
- , *Toxascaris* 635.
- , *Trichinella* 510.
- , trichinelliasis 80, 1111, 1660.
- , *Trichostrongylus axei* 151.
- , trichuriasis 1644.
- Trees, eelworms in 698, 745.
- Trematoda, larval pigments 1484.
- Trematode larvae in marine molluscs 779.
- — *Stagnicola emarginata angulata*, seasonal variation in infection rate 2026.
- ova in cattle faeces, technique for concentrating 1428.
- in poultry, biological control p. 375.
- Trematodes in amphibians in Czechoslovakia, morphology 360.
- — animals in Costa Rica 286.
- — — — Turkey 1963.
- — *Anura* in Brazil 1431.
- — cattle, mixed infections 1723.
- — Chelonia in Panama, new records 288.
- — dog in India 1200.
- — — — Japan 1786.
- — domestic animals in Sudan 1815.
- — man & pig, popular account 438.
- — marine fish in Mexico 294.
- — *Somateria mollissima* 779.
- , technique for embedding 864.
- Trienophorus* spp. larvae in cyclopids in North America 2146.
- Tribolium castaneum* intermediary for *Atritaenia procyonis* 904.
- *confusum*, *Hymenolepis diminuta* in 1482, 1515, 2212.
- —, — *nana* in 1482.

*Trichinella* in animals, control 1234.

— — fox in Italy 674, 877.

— larvae, effect of ultra-sonic waves 375.

— — in oesophagus in pig 609.

— — simulated by caterpillar hairs 1768.

— in man in Poland 516.

— — meat, control by irradiation 2205.

— — —, detection & treatment 510.

— & meat inspection in pig 1769, 1770.

— — —, trichinelloscopy reviewed 873.

— in mouse, Neguvon 2305.

— not present in *Rattus* spp. in Czechoslovakia 1204.

— in pig, detection 1771.

— — — in Yugoslavia, incidence 1187.

— — rodents & carnivores in Russia 683.

— — sable in Russia 1789.

—, technique for detecting 611.

— *spiralis* in hamster, effect on muscular activity 639.

— — — man & animals, diagnosis by flocculation test 1547.

— — — mouse, irradiated larvae & immune response, histopathology 2270.

— — — —, piperazine compounds 973.

— — — pig & other animals, faecal transmission 111.

— — — rat & mouse, experimental 1208.

— — — rodents in Russia 883.

— — — tongue of dog 1528.

Trichinelliasis causing encephalitic symptoms in man, treatment 80.

—, control regulations & incidence 2326.

— in Italy 1835.

— — man 1668, 1669.

— — —, ACTH 1111, 1660.

— — —, diagnosis 868.

— — —, — by Suessenguth-Kline test 1425.

— — —, immunological diagnosis 71.

— — — in Ireland 1678.

— — — — Italy 1072.

— — —, legal aspects 1653.

— — — in Poland 1700.

— — — —, diagnosis by intradermal tests 77.

— — — — —, epidemiology 499.

— — —, prepatent period 1696.

— & nervous involvement in man 1671.

— in pig in Russia, epizootiology & control 1764.

— & systemic vasculitis in man 2249.

*Trichocephalus cutcasheni* n.sp. in *Sciurus persicus* in Russia 2004.

*Trichodorus acaudatus* n.sp. in India 1372.

— *bucius* n.sp. 805.

*Trichodorus christiei*, *Asparagus officinalis* var. *altilis* diffusate toxic to 2202.

— — in *Citrus paradisi*, pathology 2255.

— —, effect of soil type on population 2210.

— — in tomato, effect on nutrient levels 727, 1900.

— *mirzai* n.sp. in India 1372.

*Trichosomum meleagris-gallopavo* to *Pterothominx* n.g. 1992.

Trichostrongyles in sheep & goat, control 599.

Trichostrongylidae in cattle, seasonal & age dynamics 540.

Trichostrongylids in sheep in Russia 588.

Trichostrongylosis & copper deficiency in cattle 542.

— in *Myocastor coypus* in Italy 637.

*Trichostrongylus* in faeces, survival 352.

— — horse, clinical picture & diagnosis 2058.

— from man in sheep, experimental 483.

— & *Ostertagia* in sheep, effect of treatment on weight & fleece gains 1172.

— *axei* in cattle, haematology & serology 955.

— — of horse in cattle, treatment & pathogenicity, experimental 151.

— — — — sheep, pathogenicity 2242.

— — larva, effect of irradiation 2159.

— — & *Ostertagia ostertagi* in cattle, effect of mixed infections 147.

— — in rabbit, effect of diet 2203.

— — — sheep, chemicals tested 2295.

— — — —, haematology 2241.

— — — —, pathogenicity, experimental 1745.

— *chiapanensis* n.sp. in *Sciurus deppei* 796.

— *drepanoformis* n.sp. in sheep in Australia 1373.

— *longispicularis* in cattle in Britain, first record 564.

— — — — Sardinia 560.

— *retortaeformis* in rabbit, seasonal sex difference in infection rates 616.

— — rodents in Czechoslovakia, unusual hosts 190.

— *tenuis* in *Perdix*, carbon tetrachloride 1224.

— *triramosus*, development *in vitro* 908.

*Trichosurus vulpecula*, nematodes in 359.

— —, *Parastrongyloides trichosuri* n.sp. in 806.

*Trichotylenchus falciformis* n.g., n.sp. associated with *Hyparrhenia* sp. in Tan-ganyika 2014.



- Trichuriasis in man, dithiazanine **1112**, **1646**.  
 — — —, hexylresorcinol enemata **1682**.  
 — — —, treatment **1644**.  
 — — pig, sodium silicofluoride **1184**.  
*Trichuris suis* in pig in U.S.A. **183**.  
 — *vulpis* & *Capillaria* spp., differentiation of ova **193**.  
 — — in dog, diagnosis **193**.  
 — — — rabbit, immunology **2288**.  
*Trifolium repens*, *Meloidogyne* spp. in **1870**.  
 — —, *Xiphinema* sp. in **263**.  
*Trileptum iacobinum* n.sp. **814**.  
*Trilobus* Bastian, 1865 to *Tobrilus* nom.nov. **792**.  
 Trinidad & Tobago, see also West Indies.  
 — — —, nematology p. **113**.  
*Triodontophorus hsiungi* n.sp. in donkey in China **803**.  
*Trionyx triunguis*, *Astiotrema sudanensis* n.sp. in **1330**.  
*Tripylodes imitans* n.sp. **814**.  
*Triturus viridescens viridescens*, *Diplostomulum* sp. in **954**.  
 — *vulgaris*, helminths in **886**.  
*Trochalopteron canorus*, *Diplostriaena dollfusi* n.sp. in **1981**.  
*Trocheta bykowskii* in Britain, first record **2076**.  
*Trochopus pseudomarginatus* n.sp. on *Epinephelus analogus* **279**.  
 — *trituba* n.comb. for *Megalocotyle trituba* **279**.  
*Troglostrongylus* sp. in cat in Italy **628**.  
*Trophurus minnesotensis* n.comb. **305**.  
*Tropicorbis centrimetralis*, effect of crowding on efficacy of sodium pentachlorophenate & copper sulphate **339**.  
*Tropisternus collaris*, *Zonothrix adversa* n.sp. in **802**.  
 "Trout, speckled", *Creptotrema mülleri* n.sp. in **1963**.  
*Trutta trutta* m. *fario*, *Bulbodacnitis globosa* in **232**.  
*Tubulovesicula lindbergi*, morphology & synonymy **1860**.  
 Tulip, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in **1289**.  
 Tunisia, see also Africa.  
 —, *Schistosoma haematobium* **1398**.  
 Turkey, *Cooperia oncophora* **1749**.  
 —, *Creptotrema mülleri* n.sp. **1963**.  
 —, *Fasciola gigantica* **1236**.  
 —, filariasis **104**.  
 —, helminths in dog **1198**.  
 —, *Heterophyes heterophyes* **1199**.  
 Turkey, hookworms **513**.  
 —, *Notocotylus attenuatus* **1796**.  
 —, *Onchocerca reticulata* **1139**.  
 —, *Paramphistomum cervi* **584**.  
 —, parasites in domestic animals **1833**.  
 —, *Phagicola micracantha* n.sp. **1963**.  
 —, *Thysaniezia giardi* **1237**.  
 —, *Toxocara* **1088**.  
 —, trematodes in animals **1963**.  
 —, visceral larva migrans **1088**.  
 Turkeys, see also Poultry.  
 —, *Echinoparyphium recurvatum* in **657**.  
 —, *Raillietina williamsi* in **1798**.  
*Tursiops truncatus*, *Diphyllbothrium stem-macephalum* in **1808**.  
 Turtles, see also Reptiles, generic names.  
 —, helminths in **821**.  
 Tylenchida, "endotokia matricida" **907**.  
*Tylenchorhynchus* discussed & key to spp. **1364**.  
 — *brevilineatus* n.sp. on sugar-cane **1381**.  
 — *bursifer* n.sp. **1364**.  
 — *claytoni* on plants, host list, life-history & feeding habits **724**.  
 — *crassicaudatus* n.sp. on sugar-cane **1381**.  
 — *curvus* n.sp. on sugar-cane **1381**.  
 — *dactylurus* n.sp. **1349**.  
 — *digitatus* n.sp. **1349**.  
 — *ewingi*, morphology **2094**.  
 — *martini*, effect of fatty acid mixtures **258**.  
 — — on rice, variants **2094**.  
 — *microphasmsis* n.sp. **1364**.  
 — *parvus* in Europe, first record **1255**.  
*Tylenchulus* semi-penetrans in citrus & other plants, resistance **1869**.  
*Tylenchus goodeyi* n.sp. **1349**.  
 — *striatus* n.sp. **1349**.  
*Tylodelphis rhachiaea* larva of *Proalaria excavata* **2150**.  
*Udonella caligorum* on *Lepeophtheirus hippo-glossi* **1862**.  
 Uganda, see also Africa, East Africa.  
 —, *Biomphalaria sudanica* **2025**.  
 —, *Fasciola gigantica* **138**.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* **1024**.  
 —, *Sparganium* **39**.  
*Uncinaria stenocephala* in dog, irradiated larvae conferring immunity **619**.  
 — — ova & larvae, effect of temperature on development **397**.  
 U.S.S.R., see Russia.



- U.S.A., *Aspicularis ackerti* n.sp. 316.  
 —, *Auridistomum georgiense* n.sp. 1323.  
 —, *Capillaria aerophila* 627.  
 —, cercariae in snails 848.  
 —, cestodes in lizards 880.  
 —, Digenea 777, 1252, 1974.  
 —, *Diocophyme renale* 663.  
 —, *Dipylidium caninum* 469.  
 —, *Dirofilaria conjunctivae* 102.  
 —, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 709.  
 —, eelworms in plants 1877, 1941.  
 —, — soil 739.  
 —, — strawberry 1264.  
 —, *Gnathostoma spinigerum* 355.  
 —, helminths in amphibians 1814.  
 —, — *Antilocapra americana* 1806.  
 —, helminths in *Corvus brachyrhynchos paulus* 220.  
 —, — dog 1201.  
 —, — fish 1246.  
 —, — fresh-water fish 817.  
 —, — man 430, 436, 1590.  
 —, — molluscs 846.  
 —, — poultry 1212.  
 —, — turtles 821.  
 —, *Hemicriconemoides* n.spp. 1990.  
 —, hemiurids 1860.  
 —, *Heterodera glycines* 1895, 1903.  
 —, Hirudinea in cattle 1736.  
 —, hydatid 46.  
 —, *Linguatula serrata* 189, 1132.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. 1287, 2316.  
 —, metacercariae in arthropods 1968.  
 —, nematodes in cattle 134, 135.  
 —, — dog 1202.  
 —, — lizards 880.  
 —, *Paragonimus rudis* 612.  
 —, *Procyotrema marsupiformis* n.g., n.sp. 289.  
 —, sparganosis 1622.  
 —, *Thelandros salamandrae* n.sp. 2007.  
 —, *Trichuris suis* 183.  
*Urocissa melanocephala occipitalis*, *Diplo-  
 triaena urocissoides* n.sp. in 1981.  
*Urocleidus*, taxonomy 772.  
 — *rhyncobdelli* n.sp. on *Rhynchobdella  
 aculeata* 772.  
 — *xenentodoni* n.sp. on *Xenentodon concila*  
 772.  
*Urocyon cinereoargenteus costarricensis*,  
*Taenia laticollis* in 295.  
*Urotrema scabridum* in *Eptesicus propinquus*,  
 first record 287.  
*Vaccinium corymbosum*, *Meloidodera flori-  
 densis* associated with 1889.  
*Varanus indicus*, *Herpetostrongylus leiperi*  
 n.sp. in 321.  
 Vegetables, helminth ova on 1087, 1710.  
 Venezuela, see also South America.  
 —, acanthocephalans in fish 1980.  
 —, cestodes in vertebrates 366.  
 — *Echinorhynchus ungriai* n.sp. 1980.  
 —, nematodes in vertebrates 366.  
 Vertebrates, Camallanidae in 800.  
 —, cestodes in 366.  
 —, nematodes in 366.  
 Viet Nam, *Isoparorchis trisimilitubis* & "ink  
 spot" disease 1855.  
*Vigisolepis barboscolex* synonym of *V. spi-  
 nulosa* 885.  
*Vigisospirura grimaldiae* n.comb. for *Cyathospi-  
 rurura grimaldiae* 1989.  
 — *potekhinae* nom.nov. for *V. skrjabini*  
 Petrov & Potekhina, 1953 1989.  
 — *skrjabini* (Chernikova) n.comb. for  
*Cyathospirura skrjabini* Chernikova,  
 1934 1989.  
 — *skrjabini* Petrov & Potekhina, 1953 to  
*V. potekhinae* nom.nov. 1989.  
 — *whitei* n.comb. for *Cyathospirura whitei*  
 1989.  
*Vigna sesquipedalis*, *Meloidogyne* spp. in  
 1920.  
 — *sinensis*, *Meloidogyne* in 1949.  
 —, — spp. in 1920.  
 Vine, eelworms & virus disease in 1878.  
*Vipera berus*, *Astiotrema monticelli* in 2137.  
*Viscosia tumidula* n.sp. 814.  
*Viviparus viviparus*, 2nd intermediary for  
*Echinostoma revolutum* 1028.  
*Vogea vestibularis* n.g., n.sp. in *Argya  
 malcolmi* in India 1975.  
*Vulpes alopecus*, *Euparadistomum buckleyi* in  
 364.  
 — *vulpes*, *Echinococcus granulosus* not occur-  
 ring in 1805.  
 —, *Lyperosomum vulpis* n.sp. in 1332.  
 Walnut, eelworms in 1952.  
 Water, helminth ova in 1710.  
 Water-melon, *Meloidogyne* spp. in 1923.  
 West Africa, see also Africa, specific terri-  
 tories.  
 —, *Dolichodorus profundus* n.sp. 2000.  
 —, *Simulium ovazzae* n.sp. 826.  
 — Indies, see also specific territories.  
 —, *Cleptodiscus kyphosi* n.sp. 293.

Wheat, *Anguina tritici* in 1896.  
*Wuchereria* spp. intermediaries 328.  
 — — larvae, morphology 831.  
 — — microfilariae, distribution & evolution 1577.  
 — — *bancrofti* in eye of man 511.  
 — —, general account 1104, 1105, 1468.  
 — —, historical account 1103.  
 — — intermediaries in China 827, 1699.  
 — — — Japan 2018.  
 — — — Kenya 67.  
 — —, — listed 1386.  
 — — — in Malaya 2024.  
 — — — New Guinea 519.  
 — — larvae in *Culex fatigans*, effect of blood meal 73.  
 — — in man 1650.  
 — — — in Brazil 59, 84.  
 — — — —, hetrazan 1113.  
 — — — — China 489, 1699.  
 — — — —, intermediaries 480, 523.  
 — — — —, hetrazan 95.  
 — — — —, immunological diagnosis 2286.  
 — — — — in India, survey 1070, 1114.  
 — — — — Kenya, diethylcarbamazine 67.  
 — — — —, microfilarial periodicity 942.  
 — — — — in New Guinea, survey & intermediaries 1115.  
 — — — —, pentylthiarsaphenylmelamine 1659.  
 — — microfilaria, mechanism of periodicity 1517.  
 — —, microfilarial periodicity 2164.  
 — — not found in British Honduras 66.  
 — — in spermatic cord in man 1689.  
 — — transmitted by *Anopheles* spp. in China 523.  
 — — — *Culex fatigans* 1114.  
 — — — — in China 489.  
 — — — — *pipiens fatigans* 94.  
 — — — — in Brazil 327.  
 — — var. *vauceli* to *W. vauceli* 1577.  
 — — *malayi* to *Brugia* n.g. 1988.  
 — — intermediaries in China 827.  
 — — in man, diagnosis 502.  
 — — —, diethylcarbamazine in small daily doses 108.  
 — — — in India, survey 512, 517, 1070.  
 — — — Japan, control 1690.  
 — — — — Malaya, clinical features 107.  
 — — — *Presbytis obscurus* in Malaya 78.  
 — — transmitted by *Anopheles hyrcanus* var. *sinensis* in China 525.

*Wuchereria pahangi* to *Brugia* n.g. 1988.  
 — *patei* to *Brugia* n.g. 1988.  
 — — transmitted by *Aedes pembraensis* 67.  
 — *vauceli* for *W. bancrofti* var. *vauceli* 1577.  
*Wuia* n.g. for *Oesophagostomum hsiungi* 1362.  
*Wyominia tetoni* in *Ovis dalli* in Canada 879.

*Xenentodon concila*, *Urocleidus xenentodoni* n.sp. on 772.  
*Xenopus laevis*, *Protopolystoma xenopi* in 2113.  
*Xiphinema* sp. & raspberry yellow dwarf in raspberry, strawberry & white clover 720.  
 — — — — — strawberry 721.  
 — sp. in *Trifolium repens* 263.  
 — *americanum* Cobb, 1913 neotype described 322.  
 — & *Pratylenchus* spp. in cherry, effect of nutrition 2179.  
 — — — *penetrans* in cherry, effect of fertilizers 2178.  
 — *basiri* n.sp. 322.  
 — *brevicaudatum*, female described 322.  
 — *citri* n.sp. 322.  
 — *diversicaudatum* & *Meloidogyne hapla* on rose, galls compared 251.  
 — *indicum* n.sp. 322.

Yemen, helminths in man 984.  
 —, schistosomiasis 1011.  
*Yseria* synonym of *Streptocara* 311.  
 — *coronata* to *Ancyracanthopsis coronata* n.comb. 311.  
 — *quadripartita* to *Ancyracanthopsis quadripartita* n.comb. 311.  
 Yugoslavia, see also Europe.  
 —, alveolar hydatid 662.  
 —, cysticerciasis 559.  
 —, *Cysticercus bovis* 558.  
 —, *Echinococcus granulosus* 464.  
 —, fascioliasis 554.  
 —, free-living eelworms 1864, 1983.  
 —, helminths in domestic animals 675, 682, 689.  
 —, helminths in horse 1143.  
 —, hydatid 464, 539, 607, 688, 1052.  
 —, *Linguatula serrata* larva 543.  
 —, nematodes in equines 535.  
 —, *Streptocara pectinifera* 1221.  
 —, *Thelazia rhodesii* 547.  
 —, *Trichinella* 1187.



Zanzibar, see also Africa, East Africa.

—, nematology *p.* 375.

—, veterinary helminthology *p.* 375.

Zebu, see also Bovines, Ruminants.

—, bethovenium hydroxynaphthoate **2289**.

—, *Haemonchus* spp. in **565**.

—, hydatid in **1735**.

—, nematodes in **537, 2183, 2276**.

Zebu, parasitic gastro-enteritis in **1728**.

—, phenothiazine affecting serum albumin **1155**.

*Zonothrix adversa* n.sp. in *Tropisternus collaris* **802**.

— *helocharesae* n.sp. in *Helochares pallipes* in Brazil **1360**.

*Zygocotyle lunata* redescribed **2099**.

# CORRIGENDA

## Serial No.

296 (Title)	For "1951" read "1959"
317 (Title)	For "ainsakid" read "anisakid"
346 (Abstract)	Line 2 For "snail" read "small"
369 (Serial Number)	For "36" read "369"
377 (Abstract)	Line 1 For "estearase" read "esterase"
696 (Abstract)	Line 8 For "muscles" read "mussels"
750 (Title)	For "De Soeten" read "De Zoeten"
771 (Abstract)	Line 36 For "Mazocraenica" read "Mazocraeinea"
1155 (Abstract)	Line 2 For "therepeutic" read "therapeutic"
1498 (Abstract)	Line 4 For "tap" read "tape"
p. 355 (Review Article)	Line 19 For " <i>E. granulosis</i> " read " <i>E. granulosus</i> "
1831 (Abstract)	Line 3 For "pisthorchiasis" read "opisthorchiasis"
1891 (Title)	For "Johson" read "Johnson"
1921 (Title)	For "Tinnalä" read "Tinnilä"
1922 (Abstract)	Line 3 For "Jensen & Oostenbrink" read "Jensen, and Oostenbrink"
1929 (Title)	For "Freshman" read "Freeman"
1941 (Title)	For "Lewis, J. N." read "Lewis, J. M."
2040 (Title)	For "Rhadbitis" read "Rhabditis"
2048 (Title)	For "Lewis, D. G." read "Lewis, G. D."